

Chaṭṭhasaṅgītipiṭakam

Suttantapiṭake Majjhimanikāye

UPARIPANṆĀSAPĀḲI



Buddhavasse 2552

Marammavasse 1370

AD. 2008

Romanized from Myanmar version published in 1997

© Buddhasāsana Society

Pāḷi Series 11

First published in 2008 by Ministry of Religious Affairs

Yangon, Myanmar

THE PĀLI ALPHABET IN BURMESE AND ROMAN CHARACTERS

VOWELS

အ a အာ ā ဣ i ဤ ī ဥ u ဦ ū ဧ e ဩ o

CONSONANTS WITH VOWEL "A"

က ka ခ kha ဂ ga ဃ gha င ṅa
 ဇ ca ခ cha ဇ ja ဈ jha ဠ ña
 ဋ ta ဌ tha ဍ ḍa ဎ ḍha ဏ ṇa
 တ ta ထ tha ဒ da ဓ dha န na
 ပ pa ဖ pha ဗ ba ဘ bha မ ma
 ယ ya ရ ra လ la ဝ va သ sa ဟ ha ဠ ḷa ၊ ṁ

VOWELS IN COMBINATION

ာ ၊ = ā ိ = i ိ = ī ဣ ၊ = u ဣ ၊ = ū ဧ = e ဩ ၊ = o
 က ka ကာ kā ကိ ki ကိ kī ကု ku ကု kū ကေ ke ကေ ko
 ခ kha ခါ khā ခိ khi ခိ khī ခု khu ခု khū ခေ khe ခေါ kho ...

CONJUNCT-CONSONANTS

က kka	ဃ ṅgha	က ṇḥa	ဈ dhya	ဠ pla	ဠ lla
က kka	ဇ cca	က ṇḍa	ဇ dhva	ဠ pba	ဠ lya
က kya	ခ ccha	က ṇṇa	န nta	ဠ bbha	ဠ lha
က kri	ဇ jja	က ṇha	န ntva	ဠ bya	ဠ vha
က kla	ဇ jjha	က tta	န ntha	ဠ bra	ဠ sta
က kva	ည ṇṇa	က ttha	န nda	ဠ mpa	ဠ stra
ဈ khya	ဉ ṇha	က tva	န ndra	ဠ mpha	ဠ sna
ဇ khva	ဉ ṇca	က tya	န ndha	ဠ mba	ဠ sya
ဇ gga	ခ ṇcha	က tra	န nna	ဠ mbha	ဠ ssa
ဠ ggha	ဉ ṇja	န dda	ဈ nya	ဠ mma	ဠ sma
ဈ gya	ဉ ṇjha	န ddha	န nha	ဈ mya	ဠ sva
ဠ gra	ဇ ṭta	ဈ dya	ဠ ppa	ဠ mha	ဠ hma
ဏ ṅka	ဌ ṭtha	ဠ dra	ဠ ppha	ဠ yya	ဠ hva
န ṅkha	ဠ ḍḍa	ဠ dva	ဈ pya	ဠ yha	ဠ ḷha
ဏ ṅga					

၁ ၂ ၃ ၄ ၅ ၆ ၇ ၈ ၉ ၁၀
 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0

Uparipaṇṇāsapāli

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

1. Devadahavagga

1. Devadahasutta	...	...	1
2. Pañcattayasutta	...	...	18
3. Kintisutta	...	...	26
4. Sāmagāmasutta	...	...	32
5. Sunakkhattasutta	...	...	39
6. Āneñjasappāyasutta	...	...	48
7. Gaṇakamoggallānasutta	...	...	52
8. Gopakamoggallānasutta	...	...	58
9. Mahāpuṇṇamasutta	...	...	66
10. Cūḷapūṇṇamasutta	...	...	70
Uddānagāthā	...	...	74

2. Anupadavagga

1. Anupadasutta	...	...	75
2. Chabbisodhanasutta	...	...	79
3. Sappurisasutta	...	...	86
4. Sevitabbāsevitabbasutta	...	...	93
5. Bahudhātukasutta	...	...	106
6. Isigilisutta	...	...	112
7. Mahācattārīsakasutta	...	...	116
8. Ānāpānassatisutta	...	...	122
9. Kāyagatāsatisutta	...	...	130
10. Saṅkhārūpapattisutta	...	...	140
Uddānagāthā	...	...	146

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

3. Suññatavagga

1. Cūḷasuññatasutta	...	...	147
2. Mahāsuññatasutta	...	...	151
3. Acchariya-abbhutasutta	...	...	159
4. Bākulasutta	...	...	165
5. Dantabhūmisutta	...	...	169
6. Bhūmijasutta	...	...	177
7. Anuruddhasutta	...	...	184
8. Upakkilesasutta	...	...	191
9. Bālapaṇḍitasutta	...	...	201
10. Devadūtasutta	...	...	216
Uddānagāthā	...	...	225

4. Vibhaṅgavagga

1. Bhaddekarattasutta	...	...	226
2. Ānandabhaddekarattasutta	...	...	228
3. Mahākaccānabhaddekarattasutta	...	...	231
4. Lomasakaṅgiyabhaddekarattasutta	...	...	240
5. Cūḷakammavibhaṅgasutta	...	...	243
6. Mahākammavibhaṅgasutta	...	...	249
7. Saḷāyatanavibhaṅgasutta	...	...	258
8. Uddesavibhaṅgasutta	...	...	265
9. Araṇavibhaṅgasutta	...	...	273
10. Dhātuvibhaṅgasutta	...	...	281
11. Saccavibhaṅgasutta	...	...	291
12. Dakkhiṇāvibhaṅgasutta	...	...	295
Uddānagāthā	...	...	300

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

5. Saḷāyatanavagga

1. Anāthapiṇḍikovādasutta	...	...	301
2. Channovādasutta	...	...	307
3. Puṇṇovādasutta	...	...	311
4. Nandakovādasutta	...	...	314
5. Cūḷarāhulovādasutta	...	...	324
6. Chachakkasutta	...	...	327
7. Mahāsaḷāyatanikasutta	...	...	335
8. Nagaravindeyyasutta	...	...	339
9. Piṇḍapātapārisuddhisutta	...	...	342
10. Indriyabhāvanāsutta	...	...	347
Uddānagāthā	...	...	352

Uparipaṇṇāsapāḷimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Majjhimanikāya

Uparipaṇṇāsapāli

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Devadahavagga

1. Devadahasutta

1. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Devadahaṃ nāma Sakyānaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā āyatim anavassavo, āyatim anavassavā kammakkhaya, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhaya, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhaya, vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Evaṃvādino bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā.

Evaṃvādāhaṃ bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhe upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadāmi “saccaṃ kira tumhe āvuso Nigaṇṭhā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino ‘yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā āyatim anavassavo, āyatim anavassavā kammakkhaya, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhaya, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhaya, vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Te ca me bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā evaṃ puṭṭhā “āmā”ti paṭijānanti.

Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “kiṃ pana tumhe āvuso Nigaṇṭhā jānātha ‘ahuvamheva mayaṃ pubbe, na nāhuvamhā’ti”. No hidaṃ āvuso.

“Kaṃ pana tumhe āvuso Nigaṇṭhā jānātha ‘akaramheva mayaṃ pubbe pāpakammaṃ, na nākaramhā’ti”. No hidaṃ āvuso.

“Kiṃ pana tumhe āvuso Nigaṇṭhā jānātha ‘evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpakammaṃ akaramhā’ti”. No hidaṃ āvuso.

“Kiṃ pana tumhe āvuso Nigaṇṭhā jānātha ‘ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiretabbaṃ, ettakaṃhi vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti”. No hidaṃ āvuso.

“Kiṃ pana tumhe āvuso Nigaṇṭhā jānātha ‘diṭṭheva dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadan’ti”. No hidaṃ āvuso.

2. Iti kira tumhe āvuso Nigaṇṭhā na jānātha “ahuvamheva mayaṃ pubbe, na nāhuvamhā’ti. Na jānātha “akaramheva mayaṃ pubbe pāpakammaṃ, na nākaramhā’ti. Na jānātha “evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpakammaṃ akaramhā’ti. Na jānātha “ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiretabbaṃ, ettakaṃhi vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Na jānātha—diṭṭheva dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ. Evaṃ sante āyasmantānaṃ Nigaṇṭhānaṃ na kallaṃassa veyyākaraṇāya “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisaṃpuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā āyatīṃ anavassavo, āyatīṃ anavassavā kammakkhaya, kammakkhaya dukkhakkhaya, dukkhakkhaya vedanākkhaya, vedanākkhaya sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti.

Sace pana tumhe āvuso Nigaṇṭhā jāneyyātha “ahuvamheva mayaṃ pubbe, na nāhuvamhā’ti. Jāneyyātha “akaramheva mayaṃ pubbe pāpakammaṃ, na nākaramhā’ti. Jāneyyātha “evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpakammaṃ akaramhā’ti. Jāneyyātha “ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiretabbaṃ, ettakaṃhi vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Jāneyyātha—diṭṭheva dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ kusalānaṃ

dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ. Evaṃ sante āyasmantānaṃ Nigaṇṭhānaṃ kallamassa veyyākaraṇāya “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā āyatim anavassavo, āyatim anavassavā kammakkhayo, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo, vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissati”ti.

3. Seyyathāpi āvuso Nigaṇṭhā puriso sallena viddho assa savisena gāḷhūpalepanena¹, so sallassapi vedhanahetu² dukkhā tībba³ kaṭukā vedanā vediyeyya. Tassa mittāmacca nātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upaṭṭhāpeyyuṃ. Tassa so bhisakko sallakatto satthena vaṇamukhaṃ parikanteyya, so satthenapi vaṇamukhassa parikantanahetu dukkhā tībba kaṭukā vedanā vediyeyya. Tassa so bhisakko sallakatto esaniyā sallāṃ eseyya, so esaniyāpi sallassa esanāhetu dukkhā tībba kaṭukā vedanā vediyeyya. Tassa so bhisakko sallakatto sallāṃ abbuheyya⁴, so sallassapi abbuhanahetu⁵ dukkhā tībba kaṭukā vedanā vediyeyya. Tassa so bhisakko sallakatto agadaṅgāraṃ vaṇamukhe odaheyya, so agadaṅgārassapi vaṇamukhe odahanahetu dukkhā tībba kaṭukā vedanā vediyeyya. So aparena samayena rūḷhena vaṇena sañchavinā arogo assa sukhī serī sayamvasī yena kāmaṅgamo. Tassa evamassa “ahaṃ kho pubbe sallena viddho ahoṣim savisena gāḷhūpalepanena, sohaṃ sallassapi vedhanahetu dukkhā tībba kaṭukā vedanā vediyim. Tassa me mittāmacca nātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upaṭṭhapesuṃ. Tassa me so bhisakko sallakatto satthena vaṇamukhaṃ parikanti, sohaṃ satthenapi vaṇamukhassa parikantanahetu dukkhā tībba kaṭukā vedanā vediyim. Tassa me so bhisakko sallakatto esaniyā sallāṃ esi, so ahaṃ esaniyāpi sallassa esanāhetu dukkhā tībba kaṭukā vedanā vediyim. Tassa me so

1. Gāḷhapalepanena (Ka)

2. Vedanāhetu (Sī, I, Ka)

3. Tippā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Abbuyheyya (Sī), abbhūṇheyya (Syā, Kaṃ)

5. Abbuyhanahetu (Sī), abbhūṇhanahetu (Syā, Kaṃ)

bhisakko sallakatto sallam abbuhi¹, soham sallassapi abbuhanahetu dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyim. Tassa me so bhisakko sallakatto agadaṅgāram vaṇamukhe odahi, soham agadaṅgārassapi vaṇamukhe odahanahetu dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyim. Somhi etarahi rūḷhena vaṇena sañchavinā arogo sukhī serī sayamvasī yena kāmaṅgamo”ti.

Evameva kho āvuso Nigaṇṭhā sace tumhe jāneyyātha “ahuvamheva mayam pubbe, na nāhuvamhā”ti. Jāneyyātha “akaramheva mayam pubbe pāpakammaṃ, na nākaramhā”ti. Jāneyyātha “evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpakammaṃ akaramhā”ti. Jāneyyātha “ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiretabbaṃ, ettakaṃhi vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Jāneyyātha—ditṭheva dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ. Evaṃ sante āyasmantānaṃ Nigaṇṭhānaṃ kalamassa veyyākaraṇāya “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā āyatim anavassavo, āyatim anavassavā kammakkhaya, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhaya, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhaya, vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti.

Yasmā ca kho tumhe āvuso Nigaṇṭhā na jānātha “ahuvamheva mayam pubbe, na nāhuvamhā”ti. Na jānātha “akaramheva mayam pubbe pāpakammaṃ, na nākaramhā”ti. Na jānātha “evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpakammaṃ akaramhā”ti. Na jānātha “ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiretabbaṃ, ettakaṃhi vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Na jānātha—ditṭheva dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ. Tasmā āyasmantānaṃ Nigaṇṭhānaṃ na kalamassa veyyākaraṇāya “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ puripuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā āyatim anavassavo, āyatim anavassavā kammakkhaya, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhaya, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhaya, vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti.

1. Abbuyhi (Sī), abbhūṇhi (Syā, Kaṃ)

4. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave te Nigaṇṭhā maṃ etadavocum “nigaṇṭho āvuso Nāṭaputto¹ sabbaññū sabbadassāvī aparisesaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ paṭijānāti ‘carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ’ti. So evamāha ‘atthi kho vo āvuso Nigaṇṭhā pubbeva pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, taṃ imāya kaṭukāya dukkarakārikāya nijjiretha. Yaṃ panettha etarahi kāyena saṃvutā vācāya saṃvutā manasā saṃvutā, taṃ āyatim pāpakammasa akaraṇaṃ. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantibhāvā navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā āyatim anavassavo, āyatim anavassavā kammakkhayo, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo, vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjinnaṃ bhavissatīti, tañca panamhākaṃ ruccati ceva khamati ca, tena camhā attamanā”ti.

5. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave te Nigaṇṭhe etadavocaṃ “pañca kho ime āvuso Nigaṇṭhā dhammā diṭṭheva dhamme dvidhāvīpākā. Katame pañca, saddhā ruci anussavo ākāraparivitakko diṭṭhinijjhānakkhanti. Ime kho āvuso Nigaṇṭhā pañca dhammā diṭṭheva dhamme dvidhāvīpākā. Tatrāyasmantānaṃ Nigaṇṭhānaṃ kā atītaṃse satthari saddhā, kā ruci, ko anussavo, ko ākāraparivitakko, kā diṭṭhinijjhānakkhanti”ti. Evaṃvādī² kho ahaṃ bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhesu na kañci³ sahadhammikaṃ vādapaṭihāraṃ samanupassāmi.

Puna caparāhaṃ⁴ bhikkhave te Nigaṇṭhe evaṃ vadāmi “taṃ kiṃ maññātha āvuso Nigaṇṭhā, yasmiṃ vo samaye tibbo⁵ upakkamo hoti tibbaṃ padhānaṃ, tibbā tasmim samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha. Yasmiṃ pana vo samaye na tibbo upakkamo hoti na tibbaṃ padhānaṃ, na tibbā tasmim samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyethā”ti? Yasmiṃ no āvuso Gotama samaye tibbo upakkamo hoti tibbaṃ padhānaṃ, tibbā tasmim samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāma. Yasmiṃ pana no samaye na tibbo upakkamo hoti na tibbaṃ padhānaṃ, na tibbā tasmim samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāmāti.

1. Nāṭhaputto (Sī)

2. Evaṃvādīsu (Ka)

3. Kiñci (Sī, I, Ka)

4. Puna ca panāhaṃ (Sī, I, Ka)

5. Tippo (I)

6. Iti kira āvuso Nigaṇṭhā yasmim vo samaye tibbo upakkamo hoti tibbam padhānam, tikkā tasmim samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha. Yasmim pana vo samaye na tibbo upakkamo hoti na tibbam padhānam, na tikkā tasmim samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha. Evaṃ sante āyasmantānam Nigaṇṭhānam na kalamassa veyyākaraṇāya “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā, sabbam taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānam kammānam tapasā byantibhāvā navānam kammānam akaraṇā āyatim anavassavo, āyatim anavassavā kammakkhayo, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo, vedanākkhayā sabbam dukkham nijjiṇṇam bhavissati”ti. Sace āvuso Nigaṇṭhā yasmim vo samaye tibbo upakkamo hoti tibbam padhānam, na tikkā tasmim samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha¹. Yasmim pana vo samaye na tibbo upakkamo hoti na tibbam padhānam, tikkā tasmim samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha¹. Evaṃ sante āyasmantānam Nigaṇṭhānam kalamassa veyyākaraṇāya “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā, sabbam taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānam kammānam tapasā byantibhāvā navānam kammānam akaraṇā āyatim anavassavo, āyatim anavassavā kammakkhayo, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo, vedanākkhayā sabbam dukkham nijjiṇṇam bhavissati”ti.

Yasmā ca kho āvuso Nigaṇṭhā yasmim vo samaye tibbo upakkamo hoti tibbam padhānam, tikkā tasmim samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha. Yasmim pana vo samaye na tibbo upakkamo hoti na tibbam padhānam, na tikkā tasmim samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha. Te tumhe sāmaṇyeva opakkamikā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vedayamānā avijjā aññāṇā sammohā vipaccetha “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭivedeti sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā, sabbam taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānam kammānam tapasā byantibhāvā navānam kammānam akaraṇā āyatim anavassavo, āyatim anavassavā kammakkhayo, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo, dukkhakkhayā

1. Padhānam, tittṭheyyeva tasmim samaye ... vedanā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

vedanākkhayo, vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Evaṃvādīpi¹ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhesu na kañci sahadhammikaṃ vādapaṭihāraṃ samanupassāmi.

7. Puna caparāhaṃ bhikkhave te Nigaṇṭhe evaṃ vadāmi “taṃ kiṃ maññathāvuso Nigaṇṭhā, yamidaṃ kammaṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘samparāyavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. “Yaṃ panidaṃ kammaṃ samparāyavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. “Taṃ kiṃ maññathāvuso Nigaṇṭhā, yamidaṃ kammaṃ sukhavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘dukkhavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. “Yaṃ panidaṃ kammaṃ dukkhavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘sukhavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. “Taṃ kiṃ maññathāvuso Nigaṇṭhā, yamidaṃ kammaṃ paripakkavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘aparipakkavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. “Yaṃ panidaṃ kammaṃ aparipakkavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘paripakkavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. “Taṃ kiṃ maññathāvuso Nigaṇṭhā, yamidaṃ kammaṃ bahuvedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘appavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. “Yaṃ panidaṃ kammaṃ appavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘bahuvedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. “Taṃ kiṃ maññathāvuso Nigaṇṭhā, yamidaṃ kammaṃ savedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘avedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. “Yaṃ panidaṃ kammaṃ avedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘savedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso.

8. Iti kira āvuso Nigaṇṭhā yamidaṃ kammaṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “samparāyavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhametaṃ. Yaṃ panidaṃ kammaṃ samparāyavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhametaṃ. Yamidaṃ kammaṃ sukhavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “dukkhavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhametaṃ. Yamidaṃ kammaṃ

dukkhavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “sukhavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhametaṃ. Yamidaṃ kammaṃ paripakkavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “aparipakkavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhametaṃ. Yamidaṃ kammaṃ aparipakkavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “paripakkavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhametaṃ. Yamidaṃ kammaṃ bahuvedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “appavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhametaṃ. Yamidaṃ kammaṃ appavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “bahuvedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhametaṃ. Yamidaṃ kammaṃ savedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “avedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhametaṃ. Yamidaṃ kammaṃ avedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “savedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhametaṃ. Evaṃ sante āyasmantānaṃ Nigaṇṭhānaṃ aphaḷo upakkamo hoti aphalaṃ padhānaṃ. Evaṃvādī bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā, evaṃvādīnaṃ bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhānaṃ dasa sahadhammikā vādānuvādā gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchanti.

9. Sace bhikkhave sattā pubbekatahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā pubbe dukkaṭakammakārino, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Sace bhikkhave sattā issaranimmānaheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā pāpakeṇa issareṇa nimmitā, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Sace bhikkhave sattā saṅgatibhāvaheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā pāpasaṅgatikā, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Sace bhikkhave satta abhijātiheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā pāpābhijātikā, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Sace bhikkhave sattā diṭṭhadhammūpakkamaheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā evarūpā diṭṭhadhammūpakkamā, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti.

Sace bhikkhave sattā pubbekatahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. No ce sattā pubbekatahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. Sace bhikkhave sattā issaranimmānaheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. No ce sattā issaranimmānaheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. Sace bhikkhave sattā

saṅgatibhāvaheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. No ce sattā saṅgatibhāvaheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. Sace bhikkhave sattā abhiṇṇāheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. No ce sattā abhiṇṇāheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. Sace bhikkhave sattā diṭṭhadhammūpakkamahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. No ce sattā diṭṭhadhammūpakkamahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. Evaṃvādī bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā, evaṃvādīnaṃ bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhānaṃ ime dasa sahadhammikā vādānuvādā gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchanti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave aphalo upakkamo hoti aphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

10. Kathanā bhikkhave saphalo upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na heva anaddhabhūtaṃ attānaṃ dukkhena addhabhāveti, dhammikaṇṇa sukhaṃ na pariccajati, tasmim ca sukhe anadhimucchito hoti. So evaṃ pajānāti “imassa kho me dukkhanidānassa saṅkhāraṃ padahato saṅkhārappadhānā virāgo hoti, imassa pana me dukkhanidānassa ajjuhekkhato upekkhaṃ bhāvayato virāgo hoti”ti. So yassa hi khvāssa¹ dukkhanidānassa saṅkhāraṃ padahato saṅkhārappadhānā virāgo hoti, saṅkhāraṃ tattha padahati. Yassa panassa dukkhanidānassa ajjuhekkhato upekkhaṃ bhāvayato virāgo hoti, upekkhaṃ tattha bhāveti. Tassa tassa dukkhanidānassa saṅkhāraṃ padahato saṅkhārappadhānā virāgo hoti. Evampissa taṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ hoti. Tassa tassa dukkhanidānassa ajjuhekkhato upekkhaṃ bhāvayato virāgo hoti. Evampissa taṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ hoti.

11. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso itthiyā sāratto paṭibaddhacitto tibbacchando tībāpekkho, so taṃ itthim passeyya aññena purisena saddhim santiṭṭhantiṃ sallapantiṃ saṇjagghantiṃ saṃhasantiṃ. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave, api nu tassapurisassa amuṃ itthim disvā aññena purisena saddhim santiṭṭhantiṃ sallapantiṃ saṇjagghantiṃ saṃhasantiṃ uppajjeyyūṃ sokapariadevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsāti. Evaṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, amu hi bhante puriso amussā itthiyā sāratto paṭibaddhacitto tibbacchando tībāpekkho, tasmā taṃ itthim disvā aññena purisena saddhim santiṭṭhantiṃ sallapantiṃ

1. Yassa kho panassa (Sī), yassa khvāssa (I)

sañjagghantiṃ saṃhasantiṃ uppajjeyyūṃ
 sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsāti. Atha kho bhikkhave tassa purisassa
 evamassa “ahaṃ kho amussā itthiyā sāratto paṭibaddhacitto tibbacchando
 tībāpekkho, tassa me amuṃ itthiṃ disvā aññena purisena saddhiṃ
 santiṭṭhantiṃ sallapantiṃ sañjagghantiṃ saṃhasantiṃ uppajjanti
 sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsā. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ yo me amussā itthiyā
 chandarāgo, taṃ pajaheyyaṃ”ti. So yo amussā itthiyā chandarāgo, taṃ
 pajaheyya. So taṃ itthiṃ passeyya aparena samayena aññena purisena
 saddhiṃ santiṭṭhantiṃ sallapantiṃ sañjagghantiṃ saṃhasantiṃ. Taṃ kiṃ
 maññatha bhikkhave, api nu tassa purisassa amuṃ itthiṃ disvā aññena
 purisena saddhiṃ santiṭṭhantiṃ sallapantiṃ sañjagghantiṃ saṃhasantiṃ
 uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsāti. No hetuṃ bhante.
 Taṃ kissa hetu, amu hi bhante puriso amussā itthiyā virāgo, tasmā taṃ
 itthiṃ disvā aññena purisena saddhiṃ santiṭṭhantiṃ sallapantiṃ
 sañjagghantiṃ saṃhasantiṃ na uppajjeyyūṃ
 sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsāti.

Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na heva anaddhabhūtaṃ attānaṃ
 dukkhena addhabhāveti, dhammikañca sukhaṃ na pariccajati, tasmiṃ ca
 sukhe anadhimucchito hoti. So evaṃ pajānāti—“imassa kho me
 dukkhanidānassa saṅkhāraṃ padahato saṅkhārappadhānā virāgo hoti.
 Imassa pana me dukkhanidānassa ajjupekkhato upekkhaṃ bhāvayato
 virāgo hoti”ti. So yassa hi khvāssa dukkhanidānassa saṅkhāraṃ padahato
 saṅkhārappadhānā virāgo hoti, saṅkhāraṃ tattha padahati. Yassa panassa
 dukkhanidānassa ajjupekkhato upekkhaṃ bhāvayato virāgo hoti, upekkhaṃ
 tattha bhāveti. Tassa tassa dukkhanidānassa saṅkhāraṃ padahato
 saṅkhārappadhānā virāgo hoti. Evampissa taṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ hoti.
 Tassa tassa dukkhanidānassa ajjupekkhato upekkhaṃ bhāvayato virāgo
 hoti. Evampissa taṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ hoti. Evampi bhikkhave saphalo
 upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

12. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu iti paṭisaṅcikkhati “yathāsukhaṃ
 kho me viharato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalaṃ dhammā
 pariḥāyanti. Dukkāya pana me attānaṃ padahato akusalā dhammā
 pariḥāyanti, kusalaṃ dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ dukkhāya attānaṃ
 padaheyyaṃ”ti. So dukkhāya attānaṃ padahati, tassa dukkhāya attānaṃ
 padahato

akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. So na aparena samayena dukkhāya attānaṃ padahati. Taṃ kissa hetu, yassa hi so bhikkhave bhikkhu atthāya dukkhāya attānaṃ padaheyya, svāssa attho abhinipphanho hoti. Tasmā na aparena samayena dukkhāya attānaṃ padahati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave usukāro tejanaṃ dvīsu alātesu ātāpeti paritāpeti ujum karoti kammaniyaṃ. Yato kho bhikkhave usukārassa tejanaṃ dvīsu alātesu ātāpitaṃ hoti paritāpitaṃ ujum kataṃ¹ kammaniyaṃ, na so taṃ aparena samayena usukāro tejanaṃ dvīsu alātesu ātāpeti paritāpeti ujum karoti kammaniyaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, yassa hi so bhikkhave atthāya usukāro tejanaṃ dvīsu alātesu ātāpeyya paritāpeyya ujum kareyya kammaniyaṃ, svāssa attho abhinipphanho hoti. Tasmā na aparena samayena usukāro tejanaṃ dvīsu alātesu ātāpeti paritāpeti ujum karoti kammaniyaṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu iti paṭisañcikkhati “yathāsukhaṃ kho me viharato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Dukkāya pana me attānaṃ padahato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ dukkhāya attānaṃ padaheyyaṃ”ti. So dukkhāya attānaṃ padahati, tassa dukkhāya attānaṃ padahato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. So na aparena samayena dukkhāya attānaṃ padahati. Taṃ kissa hetu, yassa hi so bhikkhave bhikkhu atthāya dukkhāya attānaṃ padaheyya, svāssa attho abhinipphanho hoti. Tasmā na aparena samayena dukkhāya attānaṃ padahati. Evampi bhikkhave saphalo upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

13. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave idha Tathāgato loke uppajjati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samāraṇaṃ sabrahmaṇaṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ paṇaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ

1. Ujum kataṃ hoti (Sī)

parisuddham brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti, taṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapahiputto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto. So taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā Tathāgate saddham paṭilabhati, so tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhati “sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddham saṅkhalikkhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritum, yaṃnūnāhaṃ kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agāraṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyaṃ”ti. So aparena samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandham pahāya mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandham pahāya appaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agāraṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajati.

14. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāsājīvasamāpanno pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti nihitadaṇḍo nihtasattho lajjī dayāpanno, sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhī, athenena sucibhūtena attānā viharati. Abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahmacārī hoti ārācārī virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti saccavādī saccasandho theto paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassa. Pisunaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedaṃ, amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedaṃ, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti. Pharusāṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇīyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujaṇākantā bahujaṇamanāpā, tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatiṃ atthasaṃhitaṃ. So bījagāmaḥbhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Ekabhattiko hoti rattūparato, virato vikālabhojanā. Naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā paṭivirato hoti.

Mālāgandhavilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanatṭhānā paṭivirato hoti.
 Uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
 hoti. Āmakadhaññapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakamaṃsapaṭiggahaṇā
 paṭivirato hoti. Itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti.
 Dāsīdāsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Ajeḷakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti.
 Kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Hatthigavassavaḷavapaṭiggahaṇā
 paṭivirato hoti. Khetṭavattṭhupaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti.
 Dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato hoti.
 Tulākūṭakamaṃsakūṭamānakūṭā paṭivirato hoti.
 Ukkoṭanavañcananikatisāciyogā¹ paṭivirato hoti.
 Chedanavadhabandhanaviparāmosa-ālopasahasākārā paṭivirato hoti².

So santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena
 piṇḍapātena, so yena yeneva pakkamati, samādāyeva pakkamati. Seyyathāpi
 nāma pakkhī sakuṇo yena yeneva ḍeti, sapattabhārova ḍeti. Evameva
 bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena
 piṇḍapātena, so yena yeneva pakkamati, samādāyeva pakkamati. So iminā
 ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhataṃ anavajjasukhaṃ
 paṭisaṃvedeti.

15. So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī,
 yatvādhikaraṇamenāṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ
 abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa
 saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaram
 āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā -pa-. Jivhāya
 rasaṃ sāyitvā -pa-. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā -pa-. Manasā dhammaṃ
 viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇamenāṃ
 manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā
 dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati
 manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaram āpajjati. So iminā ariyena
 indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhataṃ abyāsekasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

1. Sāviyogā (Syā, Kam, Ka) ettha sācisaddo kuṭilapariyāyo.

2. Passa Ma 1 Cūḷahatthipadopame (238) piṭṭhe.

So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samiñjite¹ pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṁghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakārī hoti.

16. So iminā ca ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato (imāya ca ariyāya santuṭṭhiyā samannāgato)² iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajaññaena samannāgato vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaṇaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikanto nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā, so abhiijhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhiijhena cetasa viharati, abhiijhāya cittaṃ parisodheti. Byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī, byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti. Thinamiddhaṃ pahāyavigatathinamiddho viharati ālokasaññī sato sampajāno, thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto, uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti. Vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikicchho viharati akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu, vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalaṅkaraṇe vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evampi bhikkhave saphalo upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evampi bhikkhave saphalo upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

1. Sammiñjite (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) 2. Passa Ma 1 Cūḷahatthipadopame (239) piṭṭhe.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evampi bhikkhave saphalo upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evampi bhikkhave saphalo upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

17. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ¹, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahasampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe, “amutrāsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrāpāsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Evampi bhikkhave saphalo upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

18. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātāñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte

1. Seyyathidaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

pajānāti. “Ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā, ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapannā”ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Evampi bhikkhave saphalo upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

19. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneṇjappatte āsavānaṃ khayañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So idaṃ dukkhanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ime āsavāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavasamudayoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti. Evampi kho bhikkhave saphalo upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ. Evaṃvādī bhikkhave Tathāgatā, evaṃvādīnaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgatānaṃ¹ dasa sahadhammikā pāsamsaṭṭhānā āgacchanti.

20. Sace bhikkhave sattā pubbekatahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Tathāgato pubbe sukatakammakārī, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā anāsavā sukhā vedanā vedeti. Sace bhikkhave sattā issaranimmānāhetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Tathāgato bhaddakena

1. Tathāgato, evaṃvādīnaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

issarena nimmito, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā anāsavā sukhā vedanā vedeti. Sace bhikkhave sattā saṅgatibhāvaheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Tathāgato kalyāṇasaṅgatiko, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā anāsavā sukhā vedanā vedeti. Sace bhikkhave sattā abhijātiheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Tathāgato kalyāṇābhijātiko, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā anāsavā sukhā vedanā vedeti. Sace bhikkhave sattā diṭṭhadhammūpakkamaheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Tathāgato kalyāṇadiṭṭhadhammūpakkamo, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā anāsavā sukhā vedanā vedeti.

Sace bhikkhave sattā pubbekataheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. No ce sattā pubbekataheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. Sace bhikkhave sattā issaranimmānaheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. No ce sattā issaranimmānaheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. Sace bhikkhave sattā saṅgatibhāvaheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. No ce sattā saṅgatibhāvaheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. Sace bhikkhave sattā abhijātiheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. No ce sattā abhijātiheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. Sace bhikkhave sattā diṭṭhadhammūpakkamaheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. No ce sattā diṭṭhadhammūpakkamaheṭu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. Evaṃvādī bhikkhave Tathāgatā, evaṃvādīnaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgatānaṃ ime dasa sahadhammikā pāsāṃsaṭṭhānā āgacchantīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Devadahasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ paṭhamāṃ.

2. Pañcattayasutta¹

21. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā aparantakappikā aparantānudiṭṭhino aparantaṃ ārabba anekavihitāni adhivuttipadāni² abhivadanti, “saññī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “asaññī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “Nevasaññīnāsaññī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā”ti ittheke abhivadanti, sato vā pana sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti³, diṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ vā paneke abhivadanti. Iti santam vā attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ⁴ param maraṇā, sato vā pana sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti, diṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ vā paneke abhivadanti. Iti imāni⁴ pañca hutvā tīṇi honti, tīṇi hutvā pañca honti. Ayamuddeso pañcattayassa.

22. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā. Rūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā. Arūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā. Rūpiṃ ca arūpiṃ ca vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā. Nevarūpiṃ nārūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā. Ekattasaññīm vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā. Nānattasaññīm vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā. Parittasaññīm vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā. Appamāṇasaññīm vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā. Etaṃ⁵ vā panekesaṃ⁶ upātivattataṃ viññāṇakasiṇameke abhivadanti appamāṇam

1. Pañcāyatanasutta (Ka)

3. Paññāpentī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

5. Evaṃ (Ka)

2. Adhimuttipadāni (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

4-4. Param maraṇā. Iti imāni (Ka)

6. Panetesam (Syā, Kaṃ)

āneñjam. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato abhijānāti¹. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Arūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ ca arūpiṃ ca vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Nevarūpiṃ nārūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Ekattasaññīṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Nānattasaññīṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Parittasaññīṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Appamañasaññīṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā². Yā vā panetāsaṃ saññānaṃ parisuddhā paramā aggā anuttariyā akkhāyati, yadi rūpasaññānaṃ, yadi arūpasaññānaṃ, yadi ekattasaññānaṃ, yadi nānattasaññānaṃ. Natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ meke abhivadanti appamaṇaṃ āneñjam. Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho, atthetanti iti viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

23. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Arūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ ca arūpiṃ ca vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Nevarūpiṃ nārūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Tesamete paṭikkosanti. Taṃ kissa hetu, saññā rogo saññā gaṇḍo saññā sallam. Etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ asaññanti. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato abhijānāti. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ vā te

1. Pajānāti (Si, Syā, Kam, I) Aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā.

2. Maraṇāti (Ka)

bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṇṇiṃ attānaṃ paṇṇapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Arūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṇṇiṃ attānaṃ paṇṇapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ ca arūpiṃ ca vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṇṇiṃ attānaṃ paṇṇapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Nevarūpiṃ nārūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṇṇiṃ attānaṃ paṇṇapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Yo hi koci bhikkhave samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ vadeyya “ahamaṇṇatra rūpā aṇṇatra vedanāya aṇṇatra saṇṇāya aṇṇatra saṅkhārehi viṇṇāṇassa¹ āgaṭṭiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ vā vuddhiṃ vā virūhiṃ vā vepullaṃ vā paṇṇapessāmi”ti, netarṃ tṭhānaṃ vijjati. Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho, atthetanti iti viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

24. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṇṇiṃnāsaṇṇiṃ attānaṃ paṇṇapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṇṇiṃnāsaṇṇiṃ attānaṃ paṇṇapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Arupīṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṇṇiṃnāsaṇṇiṃ attānaṃ paṇṇapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ ca arūpiṃ ca vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṇṇiṃnāsaṇṇiṃ attānaṃ paṇṇapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Nevarūpiṃ nārūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṇṇiṃnāsaṇṇiṃ attānaṃ paṇṇapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṇṇiṃ attānaṃ paṇṇapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Tesamete paṭikkosanti. Yepi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṇṇiṃ attānaṃ paṇṇapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Tesamete paṭikkosanti. Taṃ kissa hetu, saṇṇā rogo saṇṇā gaṇḍo saṇṇā sallāṃ asaṇṇā sammoho. Etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ nevasaṇṇiṃnāsaṇṇanti². Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato abhijānāti. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṇṇiṃnāsaṇṇiṃ attānaṃ paṇṇapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṇṇiṃnāsaṇṇiṃ attānaṃ paṇṇapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Arūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṇṇiṃnāsaṇṇiṃ

1. Aṇṇatra viṇṇāṇā (Syā, Kaṃ), aṇṇatra viṇṇāṇena (Ka)

2. Nevasaṇṇiṃnāsaṇṇanti (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka) etantipadaṃ manasikātabbāṃ.

attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ ca arūpiṃ ca vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaññīnāsaññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Nevarūpiṃ nārūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaññīnāsaññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā¹ diṭṭhasutamutaviññātabba-saṅkhāramattena etassa āyatanassa upasampadaṃ paññapenti. Byasanaṃ hetuṃ bhikkhave akkhāyati² etassa āyatanassa upasampadāya, na hetuṃ bhikkhave āyatanam saṅkhārasamāpattipattabbamakkhāyati. Saṅkhārāvasesasamāpattipattabbametaṃ bhikkhave āyatanamakkhāyati. Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho, atthetanti iti viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

25. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā, tesamete paṭikkosanti. Yepi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā, tesamete paṭikkosanti. Yepi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaññīnāsaññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā, tesamete paṭikkosanti. Taṃ kissa hetu, sabbepime bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhaṃ saraṃ³ āsattiṃyeva abhivadanti “iti pecca bhavissāma, iti pecca bhavissāmā”ti. Seyyathāpi nāma vāṇijassa vāṇijjāya gacchato evaṃ hoti “ito me idaṃ bhavissati, iminā idaṃ lacchāmī”ti. Evamevime bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā vāṇijūpamā maññe paṭibhanti “iti pecca bhavissāma, iti pecca bhavissāmā”ti. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato abhijānāti. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti, te sakkāyabhayā sakkāyaparijegucchā sakkāyaññeva anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti. Seyyathāpi nāma sā gaddulabaddho dalhe thambhe vā khile⁴ vā upanibaddho tameva thambhaṃ vā khilaṃ vā anuparidhāvati

1. Samaṇabrāhmaṇā (Sī, I)

2. Āyatanamakkhāyati (Ka)

3. Uddhamsarā (Sī, I), uddhamparāmasanti (Syā, Kaṃ) 4. Khīle (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

anuparivattati. Evamevime bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sakkāyabhayā sakkāyaparijegucchā sakkāyaññeva anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti. Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho, atthetanti iti viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

26. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aparantakappikā aparantānudiṭṭhino aparantaṃ ārabba anekavihitāni adhivuttiṭṭhāni abhivadanti, sabbe te imāneva pañcāyatanāni abhivadanti, etesaṃ vā aññātaraṃ.

27. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā pubbantakappikā pubbantānudiṭṭhino pubbantaṃ ārabba anekavihitāni adhivuttiṭṭhāni abhivadanti, “sassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “asassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “sassato ca asassato ca attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “nevasassato nāsassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti ittheke abhivadanti. “Antavā attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “anantavā attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “antavā ca anantavā ca attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “nevantavā nānantavā attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti ittheke abhivadanti. “Ekattasaññī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “nānattasaññī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “parittasaññī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “appamāṇasaññī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti ittheke abhivadanti. “Ekantasukhī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “ekantadukkhī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “sukhadukkhī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “adukkhamasukhī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti ittheke abhivadanti.

28. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “sassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti. Tesam vata aññatreva saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā paccattameva ñāṇam bhavissati parisuddham pariyodātanti netam ṭhānam vijjati. Paccattam kho pana bhikkhave ñāṇe asati parisuddhe pariyodāte yadapi¹ te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā tattha ñāṇabhāgamattameva pariyodapenti. Tadapi tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānam upādānamakkhāyati. Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikam, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānam nirodho, atthetanti iti veditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

29. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “asassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti -pa-² Sassato ca asassato ca attā ca loko ca. Nevasassato nāsassato attā ca loko ca. Antavā attā ca loko ca. Anantavā attā ca loko ca. Antavā ca anantavā ca attā ca loko ca. Nevantavā nānantavā attā ca loko ca. Ekattasaññī attā ca loko ca. Nānattasaññī attā ca loko ca. Parittasaññī attā ca loko ca. Appamañasaññī attā ca loko ca. Ekantasukhī attā ca loko ca. Ekantadukkhī attā ca loko ca. Sukhadukkhī attā ca loko ca. “Adukkhamasukhī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti. Tesam vata aññatreva saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā paccattameva ñāṇam bhavissati parisuddham pariyodātanti netam ṭhānam vijjati. Paccattam kho pana bhikkhave ñāṇe asati parisuddhe pariyodāte yadapi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā tattha ñāṇabhāgamattameva pariyodapenti. Tadapi tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānam upādānamakkhāyati. Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikam, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānam nirodho, atthetanti iti veditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

1. Yadi (Ka)

2. Yathā sassatavāre, tathā vitthāretabbam.

30. Idha bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnaṅca paṭinissaggā aparantānudiṭṭhīnaṅca paṭinissaggā sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā pavivekaṃ pītiṃ upasampajja viharati “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ pavivekaṃ pītiṃ upasampajja viharāmi”ti. Tassa sā pavivekā pīti nirujjhati, pavivekāya pītiyā nirodhā uppajjati domanassaṃ, domanassassa nirodhā uppajjati pavivekā pīti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yaṃ chāyā jahati, taṃ ātapo pharati. Yaṃ ātapo jahati, taṃ chāyā pharati. Evameva kho bhikkhave pavivekāya pītiyā nirodhā uppajjati domanassaṃ, domanassassa nirodhā uppajjati pavivekā pīti. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato abhijānāti. Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnaṅca paṭinissaggā aparantānudiṭṭhīnaṅca paṭinissaggā sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā pavivekaṃ pītiṃ upasampajja viharati “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ pavivekaṃ pītiṃ upasampajja viharāmi”ti. Tassa sā pavivekā pīti nirujjhati, pavivekāya pītiyā nirodhā uppajjati domanassaṃ, domanassassa nirodhā uppajjati pavivekā pīti. Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho, atthetanti iti viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

31. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnaṅca paṭinissaggā aparantānudiṭṭhīnaṅca paṭinissaggā sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā pavivekāya pītiyā samatikkamā nirāmisam sukhaṃ upasampajja viharati “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ nirāmisam sukhaṃ upasampajja viharāmi”ti. Tassa taṃ nirāmisam sukhaṃ nirujjhati, nirāmisassa sukhassa nirodhā uppajjati pavivekā pīti, pavivekāya pītiyā nirodhā uppajjati nirāmisam sukhaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yaṃ chāyā jahati, taṃ ātapo pharati. Yaṃ ātapo jahati, taṃ chāyā pharati. Evameva kho bhikkhave nirāmisassa sukhassa nirodhā uppajjati pavivekā pīti, pavivekāya pītiyā nirodhā uppajjati nirāmisam sukhaṃ. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato abhijānāti. Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnaṅca paṭinissaggā aparantānudiṭṭhīnaṅca paṭinissaggā sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā pavivekāya pītiyā samatikkamā nirāmisam sukhaṃ upasampajja viharati “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ nirāmisam sukhaṃ upasampajja viharāmi”ti.

Tassa taṃ nirāmisam sukhaṃ nirujjhati, nirāmisassa sukhassa nirodhā uppajjati pavivekā pīti, pavivekāya pītiyā nirodhā uppajjati nirāmisam sukhaṃ. Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho, atthetanti iti viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

32. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnaṃ paṭinissaggā aparantānudiṭṭhīnaṃ paṭinissaggā sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā pavivekāya pītiyā samatikkamā nirāmisassa sukhassa samatikkamā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharati “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi”ti. Tassa sā adukkhamasukhā vedanā nirujjhati, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati nirāmisam sukhaṃ, nirāmisassa sukhassa nirodhā uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yaṃ chāyā jahati, taṃ ātapo pharati. Yaṃ ātapo jahati, taṃ chāyā pharati. Evameva kho bhikkhave adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati nirāmisam sukhaṃ, nirāmisassa sukhassa nirodhā uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato abhijānāti. Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnaṃ paṭinissaggā aparantānudiṭṭhīnaṃ paṭinissaggā sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā pavivekāya pītiyā samatikkamā nirāmisassa sukhassa samatikkamā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharati “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi”ti. Tassa sā adukkhamasukhā vedanā nirujjhati, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati nirāmisam sukhaṃ, nirāmisassa sukhassa nirodhā uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho, atthetanti iti viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

33. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnaṃ paṭinissaggā aparantānudiṭṭhīnaṃ paṭinissaggā sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā pavivekāya pītiyā samatikkamā nirāmisassa sukhassa samatikkamā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya samatikkamā “santohamasmi nibbutohamasmi anupādānohamasmi”ti samanupassati. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato abhijānāti. Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ samaṇo vā

brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnaṅca paṭinissaggā aparantānudiṭṭhīnaṅca paṭinissaggā sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā pavivekāya pītiyā samatikkamā nirāmisassa sukhassa samatikkamā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya samatikkamā “santohamasmi nibbutohamasmi anupādānohamasmi”ti samanupassati. Addhā ayamāyasmā nibbānasappāyaṃyeva paṭipadaṃ abhivadati. Atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhiṃ vā upādiyamāno upādiyati, aparantānudiṭṭhiṃ vā upādiyamāno upādiyati, kāmasaṃyojanaṃ vā upādiyamāno upādiyati, pavivekaṃ vā pītiṃ upādiyamāno upādiyati, nirāmisam vā sukhaṃ upādiyamāno upādiyati, adukkhamasukhaṃ vā vedanaṃ upādiyamāno upādiyati. Yaṅca kho ayamāyasmā “santohamasmi nibbutohamasmi anupādānohamasmi”ti samanupassati. Tadapi imassa bhoṭo samaṇassa brāhmaṇassa upādānamakkhāyati. Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho, atthetanti iti viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

Idaṃ kho pana bhikkhave Tathāgatena anuttaraṃ santivarapadaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ, yadidaṃ channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayaṅca atthaṅgamaṅca assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṇaṅca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā¹ anupādāvimokkhoti¹.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Pañcattayasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.

3. Kintisutta

34. Evaṃ me sutaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Pisinārāyaṃ² viharati Baliharaṇe vanasaṇḍe. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “kinti

1-1. Anupādāvimokkho. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgatena anuttaraṃ santivarapadaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ, yadidaṃ channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayaṅca atthaṅgamaṅca assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṇaṅca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādāvimokkhoti

(Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Kusinārāyaṃ (Sī)

vo bhikkhave mayi hoti, cīvarahetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti, piṇḍapātaḥetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti, senāsanahetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti, itibhavābhavaḥetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti”ti. Na kho no bhante Bhagavati evaṃ hoti “cīvarahetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti, piṇḍapātaḥetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti, senāsanahetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti, itibhavābhavaḥetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti”ti.

Na ca kira vo bhikkhave mayi evaṃ hoti “cīvarahetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti -pa- itibhavābhavaḥetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti”ti. Atha kinti carahi vo¹ bhikkhave mayi hotīti. Evaṃ kho no bhante Bhagavati hoti “anukampako Bhagavā hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya dhammaṃ deseti”ti. Evañca² kira vo bhikkhave mayi hoti “anukampako Bhagavā hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya dhammaṃ deseti”ti.

35. Tasmātiha bhikkhave ye vo³ mayā dhammā abhiññā desitā. Seyyathidaṃ, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañcindriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Tattha sabbeheva samaggehi sammodamānehi avivadamānehi sikkhitabbaṃ. Tesañca vo bhikkhave samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ sikkhataṃ siyaṃsu⁴ dve bhikkhū abhidhamme nānāvādā, tatra ce tumhākaṃ evamassa “imesaṃ kho āyasmantānaṃ atthato ceva nānaṃ byañjanato ca nānaṃ”ti. Tattha yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ⁵ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato ceva nānaṃ byañjanato ca nānaṃ, tadamināpetaraṃ⁶ āyasmanto jānātha ‘yathā atthato ceva nānaṃ byañjanato ca nānaṃ, māyasmanto vivādaṃ āpajjitthā’ti”. Athāparesaṃ ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato ceva nānaṃ byañjanato ca nānaṃ, tadamināpetaraṃ āyasmanto jānātha ‘yathā

1. Atha kinti vo (Sī, I), atha kiñcarahi vo (Ka)

2. Evaṃ (Sī, I) 3. Ye te (Ka) 4. Siyumaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) Saddanīti oloketabbā.

5. Subbacataraṃ (Ka)

6. Tadimināpetaraṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

atthato ceva nānaṃ byañjanato ca nānaṃ, māyasmanto vivādaṃ āpajjitthā'ti". Iti duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretabbaṃ, suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretabbaṃ. Duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretvā suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretvā¹ yo dhammo yo vinayo so bhāsitaḥ.

36. Tatra ce tumhākaṃ evamassa "imesaṃ kho āyasmantānaṃ atthato hi kho nānaṃ byañjanato sameti"ti. Tattha yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo "āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato hi nānaṃ byañjanato sameti, tadamināpetaraṃ āyasmanto jānātha 'yathā atthato hi kho nānaṃ byañjanato sameti, māyasmanto vivādaṃ āpajjitthā'ti". Athāparesaṃ ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo "āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato hi kho nānaṃ byañjanato sameti, tadamināpetaraṃ āyasmanto jānātha 'yathā atthato hi kho nānaṃ byañjanato sameti, māyasmanto vivādaṃ āpajjitthā'ti". Iti duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretabbaṃ, suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretabbaṃ. Duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretvā suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretvā yo dhammo yo vinayo so bhāsitaḥ.

37. Tatra ce tumhākaṃ evamassa "imesaṃ kho āyasmantānaṃ atthato hi kho sameti byañjanato nānaṃ"ti. Tattha yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo "āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato hi sameti byañjanato nānaṃ, tadamināpetaraṃ āyasmanto jānātha 'yathā atthato hi kho sameti byañjanato nānaṃ, appamattakaṃ kho panetaṃ yadidaṃ byañjanaṃ, māyasmanto appamattake vivādaṃ āpajjitthā'ti". Athāparesaṃ ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo "āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato hi sameti byañjanato nānaṃ, tadamināpetaraṃ āyasmanto jānātha 'yathā atthato hi kho sameti byañjanato nānaṃ, appamattakaṃ kho panetaṃ

1. Iti duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretabbaṃ, duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretvā (Si, Syā, Kaṃ, I) anantaravārattaye pana idaṃ pāṭhanānattaṃ natti.

yadidaṃ byañjanaṃ, māyasmanto appamattake¹ vivādaṃ āpajjitthā'ti". Iti suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretabbaṃ, duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretabbaṃ. Suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretvā duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretvā yo dhammo yo vinayo so bhāsitaḥ.

38. Tatra ce tumhākaṃ evamassa "imesaṃ kho āyasmantānaṃ atthato ceva sameti byañjanato ca sameti"ti. Tattha yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo "āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato ceva sameti byañjanato ca sameti tadamināpetarā āyasmanto jānātha 'yathā atthato ceva sameti byañjanato ca sameti, māyasmanto vivādaṃ āpajjitthā'ti". Athāparesaṃ ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo "āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato ceva sameti byañjanato ca sameti, tadamināpetarā āyasmanto jānātha 'yathā atthato ceva sameti byañjanato ca sameti, māyasmanto vivādaṃ āpajjitthā'ti". Iti suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretabbaṃ, suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretvā yo dhammo yo vinayo so bhāsitaḥ.

39. Tesaṇca vo bhikkhave samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ sikkhataṃ siyā aññatarassa bhikkhuno āpatti, siyā vītikkamo. Tatra bhikkhave na codanāya taritabbaṃ² puggalo upaparikkhitabbo "iti mayhaṇca aviheṣā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa anupaghāto, paro hi puggalo akkodhano anupanāhī adalḥadiṭṭhī suppaṭinissaggi, sakkomi cāhaṃ etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetuṃ"ti. Sace bhikkhave evamassa, kallaṃ vacanāya.

Sace pana bhikkhave evamassa "mayhaṃ kho aviheṣā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa upaghāto, paro hi puggalo kodhano upanāhī adalḥadiṭṭhī suppaṭinissaggi, sakkomi cāhaṃ etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetuṃ. Appamattakaṃ kho panetaṃ yadidaṃ parassa³ puggalassa upaghāto. Atha kho etadeva bahutaraṃ, svāhaṃ sakkomi etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā

1. Appamattakehi (Sī, I)

2. Coditabbaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) turitabbaṃ (?)

3. Yadidaṃ mayhaṇca viheṣā bhavissati parassa ca (Ka)

vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetun”ti. Sace bhikkhave evamassa kallaṃ vacanāya.

Sace pana bhikkhave evamassa “mayhaṃ kho vihesā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa anupaghāto. Paro hi puggalo akkodhano anupanāhī dalhadiṭṭhī duppaṭinissaggi, sakkomi cāhaṃ etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetum. Appamattakaṃ kho panetaṃ yadidaṃ mayhaṃ vihesā¹. Atha kho etadeva bahutaraṃ, svāhaṃ sakkomi etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetun”ti. Sace bhikkhave evamassa kallaṃ vacanāya.

Sace pana bhikkhave evamassa “mayhañca kho vihesā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa upaghāto. Paro hi puggalo kodhano upanāhī dalhadiṭṭhī duppaṭinissaggi, sakkomi cāhaṃ etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetum. Appamattakaṃ kho panetaṃ yadidaṃ mayhañca vihesā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa upaghāto. Atha kho etadeva bahutaraṃ, svāhaṃ sakkomi etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetun”ti. Sace bhikkhave evamassa kallaṃ vacanāya.

Sace pana bhikkhave evamassa “mayhañca kho vihesā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa upaghāto. Paro hi puggalo kodhano upanāhī dalhadiṭṭhī duppaṭinissaggi, na cāhaṃ sakkomi etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetun”ti. Evarūpe bhikkhave puggale upekkhā nātimaññitabbā.

40. Tesañca vo bhikkhave samaggānaṃ sammodamānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ sikkhataṃ aññamaññassa vacīsaṃhāro² uppajjeyya diṭṭhipaḷāso³ cetaso āghāto appaccayo anabhiraddhi. Tattha ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhikkhum suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ no āvuso amhākaṃ samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ sikkhataṃ aññamaññassa vacīsaṃhāro uppanno diṭṭhipaḷāso cetaso āghāto appaccayo anabhiraddhi, taṃ jānamāno samaṇo⁴ garaheyyā”ti? Sammābyākaramāno bhikkhave evaṃ byākareyya “yaṃ no āvuso

1. Mayhañca vihesā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa upaghāto (Ka)

2. Vacīsaṃhāro (Sī, I)

3. Diṭṭhipaḷāso (Sī, Ka)

4. Samāno (Sī, Ka)

amhākaṃ samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ sikkhataṃ aññamaññaṃ vacīsaṃhāro uppanno diṭṭhipaḷāso cetaso āghāto appaccayo anabhiraddhi, taṃ jānamāno samaṇo garaheyyā”ti. Etaṃ panāvuso dhammaṃ appahāya nibbānaṃ sacchikareyyāti? sammā byākaramāno bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ byākareyya “etaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ appahāya na nibbānaṃ sacchikareyyā”ti.

Athāparesaṃ ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ no āvuso amhākaṃ samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ sikkhataṃ aññamaññaṃ vacīsaṃhāro uppanno diṭṭhipaḷāso cetaso āghāto appaccayo anabhiraddhi, taṃ jānamāno samaṇo garaheyyā”ti? Sammā byākaramāno bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ byākareyya “yaṃ no āvuso amhākaṃ samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ sikkhataṃ aññamaññaṃ vacīsaṃhāro uppanno diṭṭhipaḷāso cetaso āghāto appaccayo anabhiraddhi, taṃ jānamāno samaṇo garaheyyā”ti. Etaṃ panāvuso dhammaṃ appahāya nibbānaṃ sacchikareyyāti? Sammā byākaramāno bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ byākareyya “etaṃ kho āvuso dhammaṃ appahāya na nibbānaṃ sacchikareyyā”ti.

Taṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ pare evaṃ puccheyyuṃ “āyasmatā no ete bhikkhū akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpitā”ti. Sammā byākaramāno bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ byākareyya “idhāhaṃ āvuso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim, tassa me Bhagavā dhammaṃ desesi, tāhaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ abhāsim, taṃ te bhikkhū dhammaṃ sutvā akusalā vuṭṭhahimsu kusale patiṭṭhahimsū”ti evaṃ byākaramāno kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na ceva attānaṃ ukkaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaroti, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchatīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Kinti suttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.

4. Sāmagāmasutta

41. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekāṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Sāmagāme. Tena kho pana samayena Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto¹ Pāvāyaṃ adhunākālāṅkato² hoti, tassa kālaṅkiriya bhinnā Nigaṇṭhā dvedhikajātā³ bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharanti “na tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāsi, ahaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāmi. Kiṃ tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānissasi, micchāpaṭipanno tvamasi, ahamasmi sammāpaṭipanno. Sahitaṃ me, asahitaṃ te. Purevacanīyaṃ pacchā avaca, pacchāvacanīyaṃ pure avaca. Adhiciṇṇaṃ⁴ te viparāvattaṃ, āropito te vādo, niggahitosi, cara vādappamokkhāya. Nibbeṭhehi vā sace pahosi”ti. Vadhoyeva kho⁵ maññe Nigaṇṭhesu Nāṭaputtiyesu Nigaṇṭhesu vattati. Yepi Nigaṇṭhassa Nāṭaputtassa sāvaka gihī odātavasanā, tepi Nigaṇṭhesu Nāṭaputtiyesu nibbinnarūpā⁶ virattarūpā paṭivānarūpā, yathā taṃ durakkhāte dhammavinaye duppavedite aniyyānike anupasamasamvattanike asammāsambuddhappavedite bhinnathūpe appaṭisaraṇe.

42. Atha kho Cundo samaṇuddeso Pāvāyaṃ vassaṃvuttho⁷ yena Sāmagāmo, yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Cundo samaṇuddeso āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “nigaṇṭho bhante Nāṭaputto Pāvāyaṃ adhunākālāṅkato, tassa kālaṅkiriya bhinnā Nigaṇṭhā dvedhikajātā -pa- bhinnathūpe appaṭisaraṇe”ti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Cundaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ etadavoca “atthi kho idaṃ āvuso Cunda kathāpābhataṃ Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, āyāma āvuso Cunda, yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissāma, upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ Bhagavato ārocessāmā”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Cundo samaṇuddeso āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosi.

1. Nāṭaputto (Sī, I)

3. Dveḷhakaajātā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

5. Vadhoyeveko (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

7. Vassaṃvuttho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Kālakato (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Aviciṇṇaṃ (Sī, I)

6. Nibbindarūpā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

Atha kho āyasmā ca Ānando Cundo ca samaṇuddeso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “ayam bhante Cundo samaṇuddeso evamāha ‘Nigaṇṭho bhante Nāṭaputtapāvāyam adhunākālāṅkato, tassa kālāṅkiriya bhinnā Nigaṇṭhādvedhikajātā -pa- bhinnathūpe appaṭisaraṇe’ ti. Tassa mayham bhante evam hoti ‘māheva Bhagavato accayena saṃghe vivādo uppajji, svāssa¹ vivādo bahujaṇāhitāya bahujaṇāsukhāya bahuno janassa anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānan’ ti”.

43. Tam kiṃ maññasi Ānanda, ye vo mayā dhammā abhiññā desitā. Seyyathidaṃ, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañcindriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Passasi no tvaṃ Ānanda imesu dhammesu dvepi bhikkhū nānāvādeti. Ye me bhante dhammā Bhagavatā abhiññā desitā. Seyyathidaṃ, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañcindriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Nāham passāmi imesu dhammesu dvepi bhikkhū nānāvāde. Ye ca kho² bhante puggalā Bhagavantam patissayamānarūpā viharanti, tepi Bhagavato accayena saṃghe vivādam janeyyūṃ ajjhājīve vā adhipātīmokkhe vā. Svāssa³ vivādo bahujaṇāhitāya bahujaṇāsukhāya bahuno janassa anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānanti. Appamattako so Ānanda vivādo, yadidaṃ ajjhājīve vā adhipātīmokkhe vā. Magge vā hi Ānanda paṭipadāya vā saṃghe vivādo uppajjamāno uppajjeyya, svāssa vivādo bahujaṇāhitāya bahujaṇāsukhāya bahuno janassa anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ.

44. Chayimāni Ānanda vivādamūlāni. Katamāni cha, idhānanda bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanāhī. Yo so Ānanda bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanāhī, so sattharipi agāravo viharati appatisso,

1. So (Sī, I), svāyam (Ka)

2. Santi ca kho (Syā, Kam), santi ca (Ka)

3. Sossa (Sī, I), svāyam (Ka)

dhammepi agāravo viharati appatisso, saṅghepi agāravo viharati appatisso, sikkhāyapi na paripūrakārī hoti, yo so Ānanda bhikkhu satthari agāravo viharati appatisso, dhamme. Saṅghe agāravo viharati appatisso, sikkhāya na paripūrakārī hoti, so saṅghe vivādaṃ janeti, yo hoti vivādo bahujaṇāhitāya bahujaṇāsukhāya bahuno janassa anattāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ, evarūpañce tumhe Ānanda vivādamūlaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā samanupasseyyātha, tatra tumhe Ānanda tasseva pāpakassa vivādamūlassa pahānāya vāyameyyātha, evarūpañce tumhe Ānanda vivādamūlaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā na samanupasseyyātha, tatra tumhe Ānanda tasseva pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatim anavassavāya paṭipajjeyyātha, evametassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa pahānaṃ hoti, evametassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatim anavassavo hoti.

45. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu makkhī hoti paḷāsī -pa- issukī hoti maccharī -pa- saḥho hoti māyāvī -pa- pāpiccho hoti micchādīṭṭhī¹ -pa- sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānaggāhī duppaṭinissaggī, yo so Ānanda bhikkhu sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānaggāhī duppaṭinissaggī, so sattharipi agāravo viharati appatisso, dhammepi agāravo viharati appatisso, saṅghepi agāravo viharati appatisso, sikkhāyapi na paripūrakārī hoti, yo so Ānanda bhikkhu satthari agāravo viharati appatisso, dhamme. Saṅghe. Sikkhāya na paripūrakārī hoti, so saṅghe vivādaṃ janeti, yo hoti vivādo bahujaṇāhitāya bahujaṇāsukhāya bahuno janassa anattāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ, evarūpañce tumhe Ānanda vivādamūlaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā samanupasseyyātha, tatra tumhe Ānanda tasseva pāpakassa vivādamūlassa pahānāya vāyameyyātha, evarūpañce tumhe Ānanda vivādamūlaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā na samanupasseyyātha, tatra tumhe Ānanda tasseva pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatim anavassavāya paṭipajjeyyātha, evametassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa pahānaṃ hoti, evametassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatim anavassavo hoti. Imāni kho Ānanda cha vivādamūlāni.

1. Micchādīṭṭhī (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

46. Cattārimāni Ānanda adhikaraṇāni. Katamāni cattāri, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. Imāni kho Ānanda cattāri adhikaraṇāni. Satta kho panime Ānanda adhikaraṇasamathā. Uppannuppannānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ samathāya vūpasamāya sammukhāvinayo dātabbo, sativinayo dātabbo, amūḷhavinayo dātabbo, paṭiññāya kāretabbaṃ, yebhuyyasikā, tassapāpiyasikā, tiṇavatthārako.

47. Kathaṇcānanda sammukhāvinayo hoti, idhānanda bhikkhū vivadanti dhammoti vā adhammoti vā vinayoti vā avinayoti vā, tehānanda bhikkhūhi sabbeheva samaggehi sannipatitabbaṃ, sannipatitvā dhammanetti samanumajjitabbā, dhammanettaṃ samanujjitvā yathā tattha sameti, tathā taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametabbaṃ. Evaṃ kho Ānanda sammukhāvinayo hoti. Evaṃca panidhekaccānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vūpasamo hoti, yadidaṃ sammukhāvinayena.

48. Kathaṇcānanda yebhuyyasikā hoti, te ce Ānanda bhikkhū na sakkonti taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ tasmim āvāse vūpasametum, tehānanda bhikkhūhi yasmiṃ āvāse bahutarā bhikkhū, so āvāso gantabbo. Tattha sabbeheva samaggehi sannipatitabbaṃ, sannipatitvā dhammanetti samanumajjitabbā, dhammanetti samanumajjitvā yathā tattha sameti, tathā taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametabbaṃ. Evaṃ kho Ānanda yebhuyyasikā hoti. Evaṃca panidhekaccānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vūpasamo hoti, yadidaṃ yebhuyyasikāya.

49. Kathaṇcānanda sativinayo hoti, idhānanda bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ evarūpāya garukāya āpattiyaṃ codenti pārājikena vā pārājikasāmantena vā “saratāyasmā evarūpiṃ¹ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā”ti. So evamāha “na kho ahaṃ āvuso sarāmi evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā”ti. Tassa kho² Ānanda bhikkhuno sativinayo dātabbo. Evaṃ kho Ānanda sativinayo hoti. Evaṃca panidhekaccānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vūpasamo hoti, yadidaṃ sativinayena.

1. Evarūpaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) evarūpāya-iti vuccamānavacanena sameti.

Vinayenapi saṃsandetabbaṃ.

2. Tassa kho evaṃ (sabbattha)

50. Kathaṇcānanda amūḷhavinayo hoti, idhānanda bhikkhū bhikkhum evarūpāya garukāya āpattiya codenti pārājikena vā pārājikasāmantena vā “saratāyasmā evarūpim garukaṁ āpattim āpajjitā pārājikaṁ vā pārājikasāmantam vā”ti. (So evamāha “na kho ahaṁ āvuso sarāmi evarūpim garukaṁ āpattim āpajjitā pārājikaṁ vā pārājikasāmantam vā”ti. Tamenam so nibbeṭhentaṁ ativeṭheti “iṅghāyasmā sādhuḥkameva jānāhi, yadi sarasi evarūpim garukaṁ āpattim āpajjitā pārājikaṁ vā pārājikasāmantam vā”ti.)¹ So evamāha “ahaṁ kho āvuso ummādaṁ pāpuṇim, cetaso vipariyāsaṁ, tena me ummattakena bahuṁ assāmaṇakaṁ ajjhāciṇṇaṁ bhāsita-parikkantaṁ² nāhaṁ taṁ sarāmi, mūḷhena me etaṁ katan”ti. Tassa kho³ Ānanda bhikkhuno amūḷhavinayo dātabbo. Evaṁ kho Ānanda amūḷhavinayo hoti. Evaṁca panidhekaccānaṁ adhikaraṇānaṁ vūpasamo hoti, yadidaṁ amūḷhavinayena.

51. Kathaṇcānanda paṭiññātakaraṇaṁ hoti, idhānanda bhikkhu codito vā acodito vā āpattim sarati vivarati uttānīkaroti⁴. Tena Ānanda bhikkhunā vuḍḍhataṁ bhikkhum⁵ upasaṅkamitvā ekaṁsaṁ cīvaraṁ katvā pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikaṁ nisīditvā añjaliṁ paggaḥetvā evamassa vacanīyo “ahaṁ bhante itthannāmaṁ āpattim āpanno, taṁ paṭidesemi”ti. So evamāha “passasi”ti. “Āma passāmi”ti. “Āyatim saṁvareyyāsi”ti. (Saṁvarissāmi.)⁶ evaṁ kho Ānanda paṭiññātakaraṇaṁ hoti. Evaṁca panidhekaccānaṁ adhikaraṇānaṁ vūpasamo hoti, yadidaṁ paṭiññātakaraṇena.

52. Kathaṇcānanda tassapāpiyasikā hoti, idhānanda bhikkhu bhikkhum evarūpāya garukāya āpattiya codeti pārājikena vā pārājikasāmantena vā “saratāyasmā evarūpim garukaṁ āpattim āpajjitā pārājikaṁ vā pārājikasāmantam vā”ti. So evamāha “na kho ahaṁ āvuso sarāmi evarūpim garukaṁ āpattim āpajjitā pārājikaṁ vā

1. () Etthantare pāṭho Vi 4 Cūḷavagge (230) piṭṭhe natthi, tassapāpiyasikāvāreyyevetena bhavitabbaṁ.

2. Bhāsita-parikkantaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

3. Tassa kho evaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)

4. Uttānīm karoti (Ka)

5. Vuḍḍhataro bhikkhu (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

6. () Vinaye natthi.

pārājikasāmantam vā”ti. Tamenam so nibbeṭhentaṃ ativeṭheti “iṅghāyasmā sādrukameva jānāhi, yadi sarasi evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā”ti. So evamāha “na kho ahaṃ āvuso sarāmi evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā, sarāmi ca kho ahaṃ āvuso evarūpiṃ appamattikaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā”ti. Tamenam so nibbeṭhentaṃ ativeṭheti “iṅghāyasmā sādrukameva jānāhi, yadi sarasi evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā”ti. So evamāha “imaṃ hi nāmāhaṃ āvuso appamattikaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitvā aputṭho paṭijānissāmi, kiṃ panāhaṃ evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitvā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā putṭho napaṭijānissāmi”ti. So evamāha “imaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ āvuso appamattikaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitvā aputṭho napaṭijānissasi, kiṃ pana tvaṃ evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitvā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā putṭho¹ paṭijānissasi, iṅghāyasmā sādrukameva jānāhi, yadi sarasi evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā”ti. So evamāha “sarāmi kho ahaṃ āvuso evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā, davā me etaṃ vuttaṃ, ravā me etaṃ vuttaṃ, nāhaṃ taṃ sarāmi evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā”ti. Evaṃ kho Ānanda tassapāpiyasikā hoti. Evañca panidhekaccānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vūpasamo hoti, yadidaṃ tassapāpiyasikāya.

53. Kathaṇcānanda tiṇavatthārako hoti, idhānanda bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍanaajātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ viharataṃ bahuṃ assāmaṇakaṃ ajjhāciṇṇaṃ hoti bhāsita-parikkantaṃ, tehaṇanda bhikkhūhi sabbeheva samaggehi sannipatitabbaṃ, sannipatitvā ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ byattena² bhikkhunā utṭhāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ cīvaram katvā añjaliṃ paṇāmetvā saṃgho nāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, idaṃ amhākaṃ bhaṇḍanaajātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ viharataṃ bahuṃ assāmaṇakaṃ ajjhāciṇṇaṃ

1. Aputṭho (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

2. Byattatarena (Sī, I, Ka)

bhāsitaparikkantaṃ, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, ahaṃ yā ceva imesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ āpatti, yā ca attano āpatti, imesaṃ ceva āyasmantānaṃ atthāya attano ca atthāya saṃghamajjhe tiṇavatthārakena deseyyaṃ ṭhapetvā thullavajjaṃ ṭhapetvā ghipaṭisaṃyuttan”ti.

Athāparesaṃ ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ byattena bhikkhunā uṭṭhāyā sanā ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā añjaliṃ paṇāmetvā saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, idaṃ amhākaṃ bhaṇḍanaajātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ viharataṃ bahuṃ assāmaṇakaṃ ajjhāciṇṇaṃ bhāsitaparikkantaṃ, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, ahaṃ yā ceva imesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ āpatti, yā ca attano āpatti, imesaṃ ceva āyasmantānaṃ atthāya attano ca atthāya saṃghamajjhe tiṇavatthārakena deseyyaṃ ṭhapetvā thullavajjaṃ ṭhapetvā ghipaṭisaṃyuttan”ti.

Evaṃ kho Ānanda tiṇavatthārako hoti. Evaṃca panidhekaccānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vūpasamo hoti, yadidaṃ tiṇavatthārakena.

54. Chayime Ānanda dhammā sāraṇīyā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattanti. Katame cha, idhānanda bhikkhuno mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārīsu āvi ceva raho ca, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārīsu āvi ceva raho ca, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārīsu āvi ceva raho ca, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu ye te lābhā dhammikā dhammaladdhā antamaso pattapariyāpannamattampi, tathārūpehi lābhehi apaṭivibhattabhogī hoti sīlavantehi sabrahmacārīhi sādharāṇabhogī, ayampi

dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṁvattati.

Puna caparaṁ Ānanda bhikkhu yāni tāni sīlāni akhaṇḍāni acchiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññuppasatthāni aparāmaṭṭhāni samādhisaṁvattanikāni, tathārūpesu sīlesu sīlasāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārīhi āvi ceva raho ca, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṁvattati.

Puna caparaṁ Ānanda bhikkhu yāyaṁ diṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya, tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā diṭṭhisāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārīhi āvi ceva raho ca, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṁvattati. Ime kho Ānanda cha sāraṇīyā dhammā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṁvattanti.

Ime ce tumhe Ānanda cha sāraṇīye dhamme samādāya vatteyyātha, passatha no tumhe Ānanda taṁ vacanapathaṁ aṇuṁ vā thūlaṁ vā, yaṁ tumhe nādhivāseyyāthāti. No hetuṁ bhante. Tasmātiḥānanda ime cha sāraṇīye dhamme samādāya vattatha, taṁ vo bhavissati dīgharattaṁ hitāya sukhāyāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṁ abhinandīti.

Sāmagāmasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ catutthaṁ.

5. Sunakkhattasutta

55. Evaṁ me suttaṁ—ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṁ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṁ. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulehi

bhikkhūhi Bhagavato santike aññā byākatā hoti “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmā”ti. Assosi kho Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto “sambahulehi kira bhikkhūhi Bhagavato santike aññā byākatā hoti ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmā’ti”. Atha kho Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto Bhagavantam etadavoca—sutaṃ metaṃ bhante “sambahulehi kira bhikkhūhi Bhagavato santike aññā byākatā ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmā’ti”. Ye te bhante bhikkhū Bhagavato santike aññaṃ byākaṃsu “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmā”ti, kacci te bhante bhikkhū sammadeva aññaṃ byākaṃsu, udāhu santetthe kacce bhikkhū adhimānena aññaṃ byākaṃsūti.

56. Ye te Sunakkhatta bhikkhū mama santike aññaṃ byākaṃsu “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmā”ti, santetthe kacce bhikkhū sammadeva aññaṃ byākaṃsu, santi panidhekacce bhikkhū adhimānenapi¹ aññaṃ byākaṃsu. Tatra Sunakkhatta ye te bhikkhū sammadeva aññaṃ byākaṃsu. Tesāṃ taṃ tatheva hoti. Ye pana te bhikkhū adhimānena aññaṃ byākaṃsu. Tatra Sunakkhatta Tathāgatassa evaṃ hoti “dhammaṃ nesaṃ desessan”ti². Evañcettha Sunakkhatta Tathāgatassa hoti “dhammaṃ nesaṃ desessan”ti. Atha ca panidhekacce moghapurisā pañhaṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abhisāṅkharitvā Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchanti. Tatra Sunakkhatta yampi Tathāgatassa evaṃ hoti “dhammaṃ nesaṃ desessan”ti, tassapi hoti aññathattanti. Etassa Bhagavā kālo, etassa Sugata kālo, yaṃ Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseyya, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. Tena hi Sunakkhatta suṇāhi sādhu kaṃ manasi karohi bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

1. Adhimānena (?)

2. Deseyyanti (I, Ka)

57. Pañca kho ime Sunakkhatta kāmagaṇā. Katame pañca,
cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā.
Sotaviññeyyā saddā -pa-. Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā.
Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā
rajanīyā. Ime kho Sunakkhatta pañca kāmagaṇā.

58. Tṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Sunakkhatta vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco
purisapuggalo lokāmisādhimutto assa, lokāmisādhimuttassa kho Sunakkhatta
purisapuggalassa tappatirūpī ceva kathā saṇṭhāti, tadanudhammañca
anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, tañca purisaṃ bhajati, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjati.
Āneñjapaṭisaṃyuttāya ca pana kathāya kacchamānāya na sussūsati, na sotaṃ
odaḥati, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti¹, na ca taṃ purisaṃ bhajati, na ca tena
vittiṃ āpajjati. Seyyathāpi Sunakkhatta puriso sakamhā gāmā vā nigamā vā
ciravippavuttho assa, so aññataraṃ purisaṃ passeyya tamhā gāmā vā
nigamā vā acirapakkantaṃ, so taṃ purisaṃ tassa gāmassa vā nigamassa vā
khematañca subhikkhatañca appābāteñca puccheyya, tassa so puriso tassa
gāmassa vā nigamassa vā khematañca subhikkhatañca appābādhattaṃ
saṃseyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Sunakkhatta, api nu so puriso tassa purisassa
sussūseyya, sotaṃ odaheyya, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeyya, tañca purisaṃ
bhajeyya, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjeyyāti. Evaṃ bhante. Evameva kho
Sunakkhatta tṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco purisapuggalo
lokāmisādhimutto assa, lokāmisādhimuttassa kho Sunakkhatta
purisapuggalassa tappatirūpī ceva kathā saṇṭhāti, tadanudhammañca
anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, tañca purisaṃ bhajati, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjati.
Āneñjapaṭisaṃyuttāya ca pana kathāya kacchamānāya na sussūsati, na sotaṃ
odaḥati, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, na ca taṃ purisaṃ bhajati, na ca tena
vittiṃ āpajjati. So evamassa veditabbo “āneñjasamyojanena hi kho
visamnyutto² lokāmisādhimutto purisapuggalo”ti.

1. Upaṭṭhāpeti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Āneñjasamyojanena hi kho visamnyutto-iti pāṭho Sī-Syā-Kaṃ-I-potthakesu natthi,
Aṭṭhakathāsu pana tabbaṇṇanā dissatiyeva.

59. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Sunakkhatta vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco purisapuggalo āneñjādhimutto assa, āneñjādhimuttassa kho Sunakkhatta purisapuggalassa tappatirūpī ceva kathā saṇṭhāti, tadanudhammañca anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, tañca purisaṃ bhajati, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjati. Lokāmisapaṭisaṃyuttāya ca pana kathāya kacchamānāya na sussūsati, na sotaṃ odahati, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, na ca taṃ purisaṃ bhajati, na ca tena vittiṃ āpajjati. Seyyathāpi Sunakkhatta paṇḍupalāso bandhanā pavutto abhabbo haritattāya. Evameva kho Sunakkhatta āneñjādhimuttassa purisapuggalassa ye lokāmisasaṃyojane, se pavutte. So evamassa veditabbo “lokāmisasaṃyojanena hi kho visaṃyutto āneñjādhimutto purisapuggalo”ti.

60. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Sunakkhatta vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco purisapuggalo ākiñcaññāyatanādhimutto assa, ākiñcaññāyatanādhimuttassa kho Sunakkhatta purisapuggalassa tappatirūpī ceva kathā saṇṭhāti, tadanudhammañca anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, tañca purisaṃ bhajati, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjati. Āneñjapaṭisaṃyuttāya ca pana kathāya kacchamānāya na sussūsati, na sotaṃ odahati, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, na ca taṃ purisaṃ bhajati, na ca tena vittiṃ āpajjati. Seyyathāpi Sunakkhatta puthusilā dvedhābhinnā appaṭisandhikā hoti. Evameva kho Sunakkhatta ākiñcaññāyatanādhimuttassa purisapuggalassa ye āneñjasaṃyojane, se bhinne. So evamassa veditabbo “āneñjasaṃyojanena hi kho visaṃyutto ākiñcaññāyatanādhimutto purisapuggalo”ti.

61. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Sunakkhatta vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco purisapuggalo nevasaññānāsaññāyatanādhimutto assa, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanādhimuttassa kho Sunakkhatta purisapuggalassa tappatirūpī ceva kathā saṇṭhāti, tadanudhammañca anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, tañca purisaṃ bhajati, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjati. Ākiñcaññāyatanapaṭisaṃyuttāya ca pana kathāya kacchamānāya na sussūsati, na sotaṃ odahati, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, na ca taṃ purisaṃ bhajati, na ca tena vittiṃ āpajjati. Seyyathāpi Sunakkhatta puriso manuññabhojanam bhuttāvī chaḍḍeyya¹. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Sunakkhatta,

1. Chaddeyya (?)

api nu tassa purisassa tasmim̐ bhatte¹ puna bhottukamyatā assāti. No hetam̐ bhante. Tam̐ kissa hetu, adum̐ hi bhante bhattam̐² paṭikūlasammatanti. Evameva kho Sunakkhatta nevasaññānāsaññāyatanādhimuttassa purisapuggalassa ye ākiñcaññāyatanaśaṃyojane, se vante. So evamassa veditabbo “ākiñcaññāyatanaśaṃyojanena hi kho viśaṃyutto nevasaññānāsaññāyatanādhimutto purisapuggalo”ti.

62. Thānam̐ kho panetaṃ Sunakkhatta vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco purisapuggalo sammā nibbānādhimutto assa, sammā nibbānādhimuttassa kho Sunakkhatta purisapuggalassa tappatirūpī ceva kathā saṇṭhāti, tadanudhammañca anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, tañca purisaṃ bhajati, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjati. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanapaṭisaṃyuttāya ca pana kathāya kacchamānāya na sussūsatī, na sotaṃ odahati, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, na ca taṃ purisaṃ bhajati, na ca tena vittiṃ āpajjati. Seyyathāpi Sunakkhatta tālo mattakacchinno abhabbo puna viruḷhiyā. Evameva kho Sunakkhatta sammā nibbānādhimuttassa purisapuggalassa ye nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasāṃyojane, se ucchinnamūle tālāvatthukate anabhāvaṃkate³ āyatiṃ anuppādadhamme. So evamassa veditabbo “Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasāṃyojanena hi kho viśaṃyutto sammā nibbānādhimutto purisapuggalo”ti.

63. Thānam̐ kho panetaṃ Sunakkhatta vijjati, yaṃ idhekaccassa bhikkhuno evamassa “taṇhā kho sallaṃ samaṇena vuttaṃ, avijjāvisadoso chandarāgabyāpādena ruppātī, taṃ me taṇhāsallaṃ pahīnaṃ, apanīto avijjāvisadoso, sammā nibbānādhimuttohamasmi”ti, evaṃmānī⁴ assa atathaṃ samānaṃ⁵. So yāni sammā nibbānādhimuttassa asappāyāni, tāni anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ soteṇa saddaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ ghāṇena gandhaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ

1. Vante (Ka-Sī), bhutte (Ka-Sī, Ka)

2. Vantaṃ (Sī)

3. Anabhāvakate (Sī, I), anabhāvaṃgate (Syā, Kaṃ)

4. Evaṃmānī (Sī, I, Ka), evamādi (Syā, Kaṃ)

5. Atthaṃ samānaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I), atthasamānaṃ (Sī)

anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ anuyuñjeyya. Tassa asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ anuyuttassa rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseyya, so rāgānuddhamsitena cittaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ.

Seyyathāpi Sunakkhatta puriso sallena viddho assa savisena gālḥūpalepanena. Tassa mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upaṭṭhāpeyyuṃ, tassa so bhisakko sallakatto satthena vaṇamukhaṃ parikanteyya, satthena vaṇamukhaṃ parikantitvā esaniyā sallaṃ eseyya, esaniyā sallaṃ esitvā sallaṃ abbuheyya, apaneyya visadosaṃ sa-upādisesaṃ sa-upādisesoti¹ jānamāno. So evaṃ vadeyya “ambho purisa ubbhataṃ kho te sallaṃ, apanīto visadoso sa-upādiseso², analaṅca te antarāyāya, sappāyāni ceva bhojanāni bhuñjeyyāsi, mā te asappāyāni bhojanāni bhuñjato vaṇo assāvī assa. Kālena kālaṃ ca vaṇaṃ dhaveyyāsi, kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpeyyāsi, mā te na kālena kālaṃ vaṇaṃ dhovato na kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpato pubbalohitaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ pariyonandhi. Mā ca vātātape cārittaṃ anuyuñji, mā te vātātape cārittaṃ anuyuttassa rajosūkaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ anuddhamsesi. Vaṇānurakkhī ca ambho purisa vihareyyāsi vaṇasāropī”ti³. Tassa evamassa “ubbhataṃ kho me sallaṃ, apanīto visadoso anupādiseso, analaṅca me antarāyāya”ti. So asappāyāni ceva bhojanāni bhuñjeyya, tassa asappāyāni bhojanāni bhuñjato vaṇo assāvī assa. Na ca kālena kālaṃ vaṇaṃ dhaveyya, na ca kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpeyya, tassa na kālena kālaṃ vaṇaṃ dhovato na kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpato pubbalohitaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ pariyonandheyya. Vātātape ca cārittaṃ anuyuñjeyya, tassa vātātape cārittaṃ anuyuttassa rajosūkaṃ

1. Anupādisesoti (sabbattha) ayaṃ hi Tathāgatassa visayo.

2. Anupādiseso (sabbattha) ayampi Tathāgatassa visayo.

3. Vaṇassāropīti (Ka) vaṇa + saṃ + ropī = vaṇasāropī-iti padavibhāgo.

vaṇamukhaṃ anuddhaṃseyya. Na ca vaṇānurakkhī vihareyya na vaṇasāropī. Tassa imissā ca asappāyakiriyāya asuci visadoso, apanīto sa-upādiseso, tadubhayena vaṇo puthutthaṃ gaccheyya, so puthuttaṃ gatena vaṇena maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ.

Evameva kho Sunakkhatta ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ idhekaccassa bhikkhuno evamassa “taṇhā kho sallaṃ samaṇena vuttaṃ, avijjāvisadoso chandarāgabyāpādena ruppāti, taṃ me taṇhāsallaṃ pahīnaṃ, apanīto avijjāvisadoso, sammā nibbānādhimuttohamasmī”ti, evaṃmāni assa atathaṃ samānaṃ. So yāni sammā nibbānidhimuttassa asappāyāni, tāni anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ anuyuñjeyya. Tassa asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ anuyuttassa rāgo cittaṃ anuddhaṃseyya, so rāgānuddhaṃsitena cittaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Maraṇaṃ hetuṃ Sunakkhatta ariyassa vinaye, yo sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattati. Maraṇamattaṃ hetuṃ Sunakkhatta dukkhaṃ, yaṃ aññataraṃ saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati.

64. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Sunakkhatta vijjati, yaṃ idhekaccassa bhikkhuno evamassa “taṇhā kho sallaṃ samaṇena vuttaṃ, avijjāvisadoso chandarāgabyāpādena ruppāti, taṃ me taṇhāsallaṃ pahīnaṃ, apanīto avijjāvisadoso, sammā nibbānādhimuttohamasmī”ti sammā nibbānādhimuttasseva sato. So yāni sammā nibbānādhimuttassa asappāyāni tāni nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ nānuyuñjeyya. Tassa asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ nānuyuttassa,

asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ nānuyuttassa rāgo cittaṃ nānuddhamseyya, so na rāgānuddhamsitena cittena neva maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya na maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ.

Seyyathāpi Sunakkhatta puriso sallena viddho assa savisena gāḷhūpalepanena. Tassa mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upaṭṭhāpeyyuṃ, tassa so bhisakko sallakatto satthena vaṇamukhaṃ parikanteyya, satthena vaṇamukhaṃ parikantitvā esaniyā sallāṃ eseyya, esaniyā sallāṃ esitvā sallāṃ abbuheyya, apaneyya visadosaṃ anupādisesaṃ anupādisesoti jānamāno. So evaṃ vadeyya “ambho purisa ubbhataṃ kho te sallāṃ, apanīto visadoso anupādiseso, analañca te antarāyāya, sappāyāni ceva bhojanāni bhuñjeyyāsi, mā te asappāyāni bhojanāni bhuñjato vaṇo assāvī assa. Kālena kālaṃ ca vaṇaṃ dhoveyyāsi, kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpeyyāsi, mā te na kālena kālaṃ vaṇaṃ dhovato na kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpato pubbalohitaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ pariyonandhi. Mā ca vātātape cārittaṃ anuyuñji, mā te vātātape cārittaṃ anuyuttassa rajosūkaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ anuddhamsesi. Vaṇānurakkhī ca ambho purisa vihareyyāsi vaṇasāropī”ti. Tassa evamassa “ubbhataṃ kho me sallāṃ, apanīto visadoso anupādiseso, analañca me antarāyāya”ti. So sappāyāni ceva bhojanāni bhuñjeyya, tassa sappāyāni bhojanāni bhuñjato vaṇo na assāvī assa. Kālena kālaṃ ca vaṇaṃ dhoveyya, kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpeyya, tassa kālena kālaṃ vaṇaṃ dhovato kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpato na pubbalohitaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ pariyonandheyya. Na ca vātātape cārittaṃ anuyuñjeyya, tassa vātātape cārittaṃ ananuyuttassa rajosūkaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ nānuddhamseyya. Vaṇānurakkhī ca vihareyya vaṇasāropī. Tassa imissā ca sappāyakiriyāya asu ca¹ visadoso apanīto anupādiseso. Tadubhayena vaṇo viruheyya, so ruḷhena vaṇena sañchavinā neva maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya na maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ.

1. Asuci (sabbattha) socāti tabbaṇṇanā manasikātabbā.

Evameva kho Sunakkhatta ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ idhekaccassa bhikkhuno evamassa “taṇhā kho sallāṃ samaṇena vuttaṃ, avijjāvisadoso chandarāgabyāpādena ruppāti, taṃ me taṇhāsallāṃ pahīnaṃ, apanīto avijjāvisadoso, sammā nibbānādhimuttohamasmī”ti sammā nibbānādhimuttasseva sato. So yāni sammā nibbānādhimuttassa asappāyāni, tāni nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, tassa asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ nānuyuttassa rāgo cittaṃ nānuddhamseyya, so na rāgānuddhamsitena cittena neva maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya na maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ.

65. Upamā kho me ayaṃ Sunakkhatta katā atthassa viññāpanāya, ayaṃyevettha attho. Vaṇoti kho Sunakkhatta channetaṃ ajjhattikānaṃ āyatanānaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Visadosoti kho Sunakkhatta avijjāyetaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Sallanti kho Sunakkhatta taṇhāyetaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Esanīti kho Sunakkhatta satiyāyetaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Satthanti kho Sunakkhatta ariyāyetaṃ paññāya adhivacanaṃ. Bhisakko sallakattoti kho Sunakkhatta Tathāgatassetāṃ adhivacanaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

So vata Sunakkhatta bhikkhu chasu phassāyatanesu saṃvutakārī “upadhi dukkhassa mūlan”ti iti viditvā nirupadhi upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto upadhisimā vā kāyaṃ upasaṃharissati cittaṃ vā uppādessatīti netāṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Seyyathāpi Sunakkhatta āpānīyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno, so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo Sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikūlo. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Sunakkhatta, api nu so puriso amuṃ āpānīyakaṃsaṃ piveyya, yaṃ jaññā “imāhaṃ pivitvā maraṇaṃ vā nigacchāmi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Evameva kho Sunakkhatta so vata bhikkhu chasu phassāyatanesu saṃvutakārī “upadhi dukkhassa mūlan”ti iti viditvā nirupadhi upadhisāṅkhaye

vimutto upadhisimim vā kāyaṃ upasamharissati cittaṃ vā uppādessatīti
 netam ṭhānam vijjati. Seyyathāpi Sunakkhatta āsiviso¹ ghoraviso. Atha
 puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikūlo.
 Tam kiṃ maññasi Sunakkhatta, api nu so puriso amussa āsivisassa
 ghoravisassa hattham vā aṅguṭṭham vā dajjā² yaṃ jaññā “imināham daṭṭho
 maraṇam vā nigacchāmi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhan”ti. No hetam bhante.
 Evameva kho Sunakkhatta so vata bhikkhu chasu phassāyatanesu
 samvutakārī “upadhi dukkhassa mūlan”ti iti viditvā nirupadhi
 upadhisankhaye vimutto upadhisimim vā kāyaṃ upasamharissati cittaṃ vā
 uppādessatīti netam ṭhānam vijjatīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto Bhagavato
 bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Sunakkhattasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ pañcamam.

6. Āneñjasappāyasutta

66. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kurūsu viharati
 Kammāsadhammaṃ nāma Kurūnaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū
 āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun.
 Bhagavā etadavoca—aniccā bhikkhave kāmā tucchā musā mosadhammā.
 Māyākatame taṃ bhikkhave bālalāpanaṃ. Ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye
 ca samparāyikā kāmā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā
 kāmasaññā, ubhayametaṃ mārādheyyaṃ, mārassesa³ visayo, mārassesa
 nivāpo, mārassesa gocaro. Etthete pāpakā akusalā mānasā abhiijjhāpi
 byāpādāpi sārambhāpi samvattanti, teva ariyasāvakassa idhamanusikkhato
 antarāyāya sambhavanti. Tatra bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “ye
 ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye ca samparāyikā kāmā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā
 kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā, ubhayametaṃ mārādheyyaṃ,
 mārassesa visayo, mārassesa nivāpo, mārassesa gocaro.

1. Āsiviso (Ka)

2. Yuñjeyya (Ka)

3. Mārassesa (Ka)

Etthete pāpakā akusalā mānasā abhiññhāpi byāpādāpi sārāmbhāpi samvattanti, teva ariyasāvakassa idhamanusikkhato antarāyāya sambhavanti. Yamnūnāhaṃ vipulena mahaggatena cetasā vihareyyaṃ abhibhuyya lokam adhiññhāya manasā. Vipulena hi me mahaggatena cetasā viharato abhibhuyya lokam adhiññhāya manasā, ye pāpakā akusalā mānasā abhiññhāpi byāpādāpi sārāmbhāpi, te na bhavissanti. Tesam pahānā aparittaṇca me cittaṃ bhavissati appamāṇaṃ subhāvitā”ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati, sampasāde sati etarahi vā āneñjaṃ samāpajjati, paññāya vā adhimuccati, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇaṃ ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ taṃsamvattanikaṃ viññāṇaṃ assa āneñjūpagam. Ayam bhikkhave paṭhamā āneñjasappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyati.

67. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye ca samparāyikā kāmā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā, yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ (sabbaṃ rūpaṃ) cattāri ca mahābhūtāni catunnaṇca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyarūpan”ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati, sampasāde sati etarahi vā āneñjaṃ samāpajjati, paññāya vā adhimuccati, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇaṃ ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ taṃsamvattanikaṃ viññāṇaṃ assa āneñjūpagam. Ayam bhikkhave dutiyā āneñjasappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye ca samparāyikā kāmā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā, ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpā, ye ca samparāyikā rūpā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā rūpasaññā, ubhayametaṃ aniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ, taṃ nālaṃ abhinanditum nālaṃ abhivaditum nālaṃ ajjhositum”ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati, sampasāde sati etarahi vā āneñjaṃ samāpajjati, paññāya vā adhimuccati. Kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇaṃ ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ taṃsamvattanikaṃ viññāṇaṃ assa āneñjūpagam. Ayam bhikkhave tatiyā āneñjasappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyati.

68. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye ca samparāyikā kāmā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā, ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpā, ye ca samparāyikā rūpā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā rūpasaññā, yā ca āneñjasaññā, sabbā saññā, yatthetā aparisesā nirujjhanti. Etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ”ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati, sampasāde sati etarahi vā ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpajjati, paññāya vā adhimuccati, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ taṃsaṃvattanikaṃ viññāṇaṃ assa ākiñcaññāyatanūpagaṃ. Ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamā ākiñcaññāyatanasappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyati.

69. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati “suññamidaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā”ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati, sampasāde sati etarahi vā ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpajjati. Paññāya vā adhimuccati, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ taṃsaṃvattanikaṃ viññāṇaṃ assa ākiñcaññāyatanūpagaṃ. Ayaṃ bhikkhave dutiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyati.

70. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “nāhaṃ kvacani¹ kassaci kiñcanatasmiṃ², na ca mama kvacani kismiñci kiñcanaṃ natthi”ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati, sampasāde sati etarahi vā ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpajjati, paññāya vā adhimuccati, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ taṃsaṃvattanikaṃ viññāṇaṃ assa ākiñcaññāyatanūpagaṃ. Ayaṃ bhikkhave tatiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye ca samparāyikā kāmā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā, ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpā, ye ca samparāyikā rūpā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā

1. Kvacini (Syā, Kaṃ, Sī-Ṭṭha)

2. Kiñcanatasmi (?)

rūpasaññā, yā ca āneñjasaññā, yā ca ākiñcaññāyatanaññā, sabbā saññā, yatthetā aparisesā nirujjhanti. Etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ”ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati, sampasāde sati etarahi vā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpajjati, paññāya vā adhimuccati, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ taṃsaṃvattanikaṃ viññāṇaṃ assa nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upagaṃ. Ayaṃ bhikkhave nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ appāyā paṭipadā akkhāyatīti.

71. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idha bhante bhikkhu evaṃ paṭipanno hoti ‘no cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissati yadatthi yaṃ bhūtaṃ, taṃ pajahāmi’ti evaṃ upekkhaṃ paṭilabhati. Parinibbāyeyya nu kho so bhante bhikkhu na vā parinibbāyeyyā”ti. Apetthekacco Ānanda bhikkhu parinibbāyeyya, apetthekacco bhikkhu na parinibbāyeyyāti. Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yenapetthekacco bhikkhu parinibbāyeyya, apetthekacco bhikkhu na parinibbāyeyyāti. Idhānanda bhikkhu evaṃ paṭipanno hoti “no cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissati yadatthi yaṃ bhūtaṃ, taṃ pajahāmi”ti evaṃ upekkhaṃ paṭilabhati, so taṃ upekkhaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ upekkhaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato tannissitaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ, tadupādānaṃ, sa-upādāno Ānanda bhikkhu na parinibbāyatīti. Kahaṃ pana so bhante bhikkhu upādiyamāno upādiyatīti. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ Ānandāti. Upādānasetṭhaṃ kira so bhante bhikkhu upādiyamāno upādiyatīti. Upādānasetṭhaṃ hi so Ānanda bhikkhu upādiyamāno upādiyati, upādānasetṭhaṃ hetuṃ Ānanda yadidaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ.

72. Idhānanda bhikkhu evaṃ paṭipanno hoti “no cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissati yadatthi yaṃ bhūtaṃ, taṃ pajahāmi”ti evaṃ upekkhaṃ paṭilabhati, so taṃ upekkhaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati na ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ upekkhaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato

anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato na tannissitaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ na tadupādānaṃ,
anupādāno Ānanda bhikkhu parinibbāyati.

73. Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, nissāya kira no bhante
Bhagavatā oghassa nittharaṇā akkhātā. Katamo pana bhante ariyo
vimokkhoti. Idhānanda bhikkhu ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “ye ca
diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye ca samparāyikā kāmā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā
kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā, ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpā, ye
ca samparāyikā rūpā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā
rūpasaññā, yā ca āneñjasaññā, yā ca ākiñcaññāyatanasaññā, yā ca
nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññā, esa sakkāyo, yāvatā sakkāyo. Etaṃ amataṃ
yadidaṃ anupādā cittassa vimokkho. Iti kho Ānanda desitā mayā
āneñjasappāyā paṭipadā, desitā ākiñcaññāyatanasappāyā paṭipadā, desitā
nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasappāyā paṭipadā, desitā nissāya nissāya oghassa
nittharaṇā, desito ariyo vimokkho. Yaṃ kho Ānanda satthārā karaṇīyaṃ
sāvakānaṃ hitesinā anukampakena anukampaṃ upādāya, kataṃ vo taṃ
mayā. Etāni Ānanda rukkhamaṇi etāni suññāgārāni, jhāyathānanda mā
pamādattha, mā pacchā vippaṭisārino ahuvattha. Ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ
anusāsanīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinandīti.

Āneñjasappāyasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Gaṇakamoggallānasutta

74. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde. Atha kho Gaṇakamoggallāno¹ brāhmaṇo
yena Bhagavā tenupaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi,
sammodanīyaṃ

1. Gaṇakamoggallāno (Ka)

kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Gaṇakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Seyyathāpi bho Gotama imassa Migāramātupāsādassa dissati anupubbasiikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā yadidaṃ yāva pacchimasopānakaḷevarā. Imesaṃpi hi bho Gotama brāhmaṇānaṃ dissati anupubbasiikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā yadidaṃ ajjhene. Imesaṃpi hi bho Gotama issāsānaṃ dissati anupubbasiikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā yadidaṃ issatthe¹. Amhākāmpī hi bho Gotama gaṇakānaṃ gaṇanājīvānaṃ dissati anupubbasiikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā yadidaṃ saṅkhāne. Mayaṃ hi bho Gotama antevāsiṃ labhitvā paṭhamāṃ evaṃ gaṇāpema “ekaṃ ekakaṃ, dve dukā, tīṇi tikā, cattāri catukkā, pañca pañcakā, cha chakkā, satta sattakā, aṭṭha aṭṭhakā, nava navakā, dasa dasakā”ti. Satampī mayaṃ bho Gotama gaṇāpema, bhiyyopi gaṇāpema. Sakkā nu kho bho Gotama imasmimpi dhammavinaye evameva anupubbasiikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā paññāpetunti.

75. Sakkā brāhmaṇa imasmimpi dhammavinaye anupubbasiikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā paññāpetuṃ. Seyyathāpi brāhmaṇa dakkho assadammako bhaddaṃ assājānīyaṃ labhitvā paṭhameneva mukhādhāne kāraṇaṃ kāreti, atha uttariṃ kāraṇaṃ kāreti. Evameva kho brāhmaṇa Tathāgato purisadammaṃ labhitvā paṭhamāṃ evaṃ vineti “ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu sīlavā hohi, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharāhi ācāragocasampanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhassu sikkhāpadesū”ti.

Yato kho brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Tamevaṃ Tathāgato uttariṃ vineti “ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hohi, cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā mā nimittaggāhī hohi mānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇamevaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjāhi, rakkhāhi cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye

1. Issatte (Ka)

saṁvaram āpajjāhi. Sotena saddaṁ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṁ ghāyitvā -pa-. Jivhāya rasaṁ sāyitvā -pa-. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṁ phusitvā -pa-. Manasā dhammaṁ viññāya mā nimittaggāhī hohi mānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇamenam manindriyaṁ asaṁvutaṁ viharantaṁ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṁ, tassa saṁvarāya paṭipajjāhi, rakkhāhi manindriyaṁ, manindriye saṁvaram āpajjāhi”ti.

Yato kho brāhmaṇa bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, tamenam Tathāgato uttariṁ vineti “ehi tvaṁ bhikkhu bhojane mattaññū hohi, paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṁ āhāreyyāsi neva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvadeva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya vihiṁsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya. Iti purāṇaṁca vedanaṁ paṭihaṅkhāmi, navaṇca vedanaṁ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cā”ti.

Yato kho brāhmaṇa bhikkhu bhojane mattaññū hoti, tamenam Tathāgato uttariṁ vineti “ehi tvaṁ bhikkhu jāgariyaṁ anuyutto viharāhi, divasaṁ caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṁ parisodhehi, rattiyaṁ paṭhamam yāmaṁ caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṁ parisodhehi, rattiyaṁ majjhimam yāmaṁ dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyam kappeyyāsi pāde pādam accādhāya sato sampajāno uṭṭhānasaññaṁ manasikaritvā, rattiyaṁ pacchimaṁ yāmaṁ paccuṭṭhāya caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṁ parisodhehi”ti.

Yato kho brāhmaṇa bhikkhu jāgariyaṁ anuyutto hoti, tamenam Tathāgato uttariṁ vineti “ehi tvaṁ bhikkhu satisampajaññaṁ samannāgato hoti, abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī, ālokithe vilokite sampajānakārī, samīñjite pasārite sampajānakārī, saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhāve sampajānakārī”ti.

Yato kho brāhmaṇa bhikkhu satisampajaññaṁ samannāgato hoti, tamenam Tathāgato uttariṁ vineti “ehi tvaṁ bhikkhu vivittaṁ senāsanam

bhajāhi araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ
 vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ”ti. So vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati
 araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ
 vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ, so pacchābhattaṃ
 piṇḍapātaṭṭhikānto nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya
 parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā, so abhiijhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhiijhena
 cetasā viharati, abhiijhāya cittaṃ parisodheti. Byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya
 abyāpānaccitto viharati sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī, byāpādapadosā cittaṃ
 parisodheti. Thinamiddhaṃ¹ pahāya vigatathinamiddho viharati ālokasaṇṇī
 sato sampajāno, thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ
 pahāya anuddhato viharati ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto, uddhaccakukkuccaṃ
 cittaṃ parisodheti. Vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati
 akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu, vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

76. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya
 dubbalīkaraṇe vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ
 saviṇṇaṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.
 Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ
 upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja
 viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ye kho te brāhmaṇa bhikkhū sekkhā² apattamānasā anuttaraṃ
 yogakkhemaṃ patthayamānā viharanti, tesu me ayaṃ evarūpī anusāsani
 hoti. Ye pana te bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā
 ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā sammadaṇṇā
 vimuttā, tesam ime dhammā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārāya ceva saṃvattanti
 satisampajaññāya cāti.

Evam vutte Gaṇakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
 “kiṃ nu kho bhoto Gotamassa sāvakā bhotā Gotamena evaṃ ovadīyamānā
 evaṃ anusāsīyamānā sabbe accantaṃ niṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ ārādhenti, udāhu
 ekacce nārādhenti”ti. Appekacce kho brāhmaṇa mama sāvakā

1. Thīnamiddhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Sekkhā (sabbattha)

mayā evaṃ ovadīmānā evaṃ anusāsīyamānā accantaṃ niṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ ārādhenti, ekacce nārādhentīti.

Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yaṃ tiṭṭhateva nibbānaṃ, tiṭṭhati nibbānagāmī maggo, tiṭṭhati bhavaṃ Gotamo samādapetā. Atha ca pana bhoto Gotamassa sāvakā bhotā Gotamena evaṃ ovadīyamānā evaṃ anusāsīyamānā appekacce accantaṃ niṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ ārādhenti, ekacce nārādhentīti.

77. Tena hi brāhmaṇa taṃyevettha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā te khomeyya, tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi brāhmaṇa, kusalo tvaṃ Rājagahagāmiṃ maggassāti. Evaṃ bho kusalo ahaṃ Rājagahagāmiṃ maggassāti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi brāhmaṇa, idha puriso āgaccheyya Rājagahaṃ gantukāmo, so taṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeyya “icchāmaḥ bhante Rājagahaṃ gantuṃ, tassa me Rājagahassa maggaṃ upadisā”ti. Tamevaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi “ehambho¹ purisa ayaṃ maggo Rājagahaṃ gacchati, tena muhuttaṃ gaccha, tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi amukaṃ nāma gāmaṃ, tena muhuttaṃ gaccha, tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi amukaṃ nāma nigamaṃ, tena muhuttaṃ gaccha, tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi Rājagahassa ārāmarāmaṇeyyakaṃ vanarāmaṇeyyakaṃ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakaṃ pokkharaṇīrāmaṇeyyakaṃ”ti. So tayā evaṃ ovadīyamāno evaṃ anusāsīyamāno ummaggaṃ gahetvā pacchā mukho gaccheyya. Atha dutiyo puriso āgaccheyya Rājagahaṃ gantukāmo, so taṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeyya “icchāmaḥ bhante Rājagahaṃ gantuṃ, tassa me Rājagahassa maggaṃ upadisā”ti. Tamevaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi “ehambho purisa ayaṃ maggo Rājagahaṃ gacchati, tena muhuttaṃ gaccha, tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi amukaṃ nāma gāmaṃ, tena muhuttaṃ gaccha, tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi amukaṃ nāma nigamaṃ, tena muhuttaṃ gaccha, tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi Rājagahassa ārāmarāmaṇeyyakaṃ vanarāmaṇeyyakaṃ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakaṃ pokkharaṇīrāmaṇeyyakaṃ”ti. So tayā evaṃ ovadīyamāno evaṃ anusāsīyamāno sotthinā Rājagahaṃ gaccheyya. Ko nu kho brāhmaṇa hetu ko paccayo, yaṃ tiṭṭhateva

1. Evaṃ bho (Sī, I)

Rājagahaṃ, tiṭṭhati Rājagahagāmī maggo, tiṭṭhasi tvaṃ samādapetā. Atha ca pana tayā evaṃ ovadīyamāno evaṃ anusāsīyamāno eko puriso ummaggaṃ gahetvā pacchāmukho gaccheyya, eko sotthinā Rājagahaṃ gaccheyyāti. Ettha kyāhaṃ bho Gotama karomi maggakkhāyīhaṃ bho Gotamāti.

Evameva kho brāhmaṇa tiṭṭhateva nibbānaṃ, tiṭṭhati nibbānagāmī maggo, tiṭṭhāmaṃ samādapetā. Atha ca pana mama sāvakaṃ mayā evaṃ ovadīyamānā evaṃ anusāsīyamānā appekacce accantaṃ niṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ ārādhenti, ekacce nārādhenti. Ettha kyāhaṃ brāhmaṇa karomi maggakkhāyīhaṃ brāhmaṇa Tathāgatoti.

78. Evaṃ vutte Gaṇakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “yeme bho Gotama puggalā assaddhā jīvikatthā na saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā saṭhā māyāvino ketabino¹ uddhatā unnaḷa capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā indriyesu aguttadvārā bhojane amattaññuno jāgariyaṃ ananuyuttā sāmāññe anapekkhavanto sikkhāya na tibbagāravā bāhulikā² sāthalikā okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā kusītā hīnavīriyā muṭṭhassatino asampajānā samāhitā vibbhantacittā duppaññā eḷamūgā, na tehi bhavaṃ Gotamo saddhiṃ saṃvasati.

Ye pana te kulaputtā saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā asaṭhā amāyāvino aketabino anuddhatā anunnaḷa acapalā amukharā avikiṇṇavācā indriyesu guttadvārā bhojane mattaññuno jāgariyaṃ anuyuttā sāmāññe apekkhavanto sikkhāya tibbagāravā nabāhulikā nasāthalikā okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā āraddhavīriyā pahitattā upaṭṭhitassatino sampajānā samāhitā ekaggacittā paññavanto aneḷamūgā, tehi bhavaṃ Gotamo saddhiṃ saṃvasati.

Seyyathāpi bho Gotama ye keci mūlagandhā, kālānusāri tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati. Ye keci sārāgandhā, lohitaṇḍanaṃ tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati. Ye keci pupphagandhā, vassikaṃ tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati. Evameva bho Gotamassa ovādo paramajjadharmesu.

1. Keṭubhino (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Bāhullikā (Syā, Kaṃ)

Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya “cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti”ti, evamevaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃti.

Gaṇakamoggallānasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ sattamaṃ.

8. Gopakamoggallānasutta

79. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe acirapanibbute Bhagavati. Tena kho pana samayena rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto Rājagahaṃ paṭisaṅkhārāpeti rañño Pajjotassa āsaṅkamāno. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Atha kho āyasmato Ānandassa etadahosi “atippago kho tāva Rājagahe piṇḍāya carituṃ, yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena Gopakamoggallānassa brāhmaṇassa kammanto, yena Gopakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Gopakamoggallānassa brāhmaṇassa kammanto, yena Gopakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho Gopakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “etu kho bhavaṃ Ānando, svāgataṃ bhoto Ānandassa, cirassaṃ kho bhavaṃ Ānando imaṃ pariyāyamakāsi yadidaṃ idhāgamanāya, nisīdatu bhavaṃ Ānando, idamāsaṇaṃ paññattaṃ”ti. Nisīdi kho āyasmā Ānando paññatte āsane. Gopakamoggallānopi kho brāhmaṇo aññataraṃ nīcaṃ āsaṇaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Gopakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “atthi nu kho bho Ānanda ekabhikkhuṃ

tehi dhammehi sabbenasabbaṃ sabbathāsabbaṃ samannāgato, yehi dhammehi samannāgato so bhavaṃ Gotamo ahosi Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho”ti. Natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi tehi dhammehi sabbenasabbaṃ sabbathāsabbaṃ samannāgato, yehi dhammehi samannāgato so Bhagavā ahosi Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho. So hi brāhmaṇa Bhagavā anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā, asaṇjātassa maggassa saṇjanetā, anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā, maggaññū maggavidū maggakovido. Maggānugā ca pana etarahi sāvakā viharanti pacchā samannāgatāti. Ayaṇca hidaṃ āyasmato Ānandassa Gopakamoggallānena brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ antarākathā vippakatā ahosi.

Atha kho Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatto Rājagahe kammante anusaññāyamāno yena Gopakamoggallānassa brāhmaṇassa kammanto, yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatto āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “kāya nuttha bho Ānanda etarahi kathāya sannisinā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā”ti. Idha maṃ brāhmaṇa Gopakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo evamāha “atthi nu kho bho Ānanda ekabhikkhupi tehi dhammehi sabbenasabbaṃ sabbathāsabbaṃ samannāgato, yehi dhammehi samannāgato so bhavaṃ Gotamo ahosi Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho”ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ brāhmaṇa Gopakamoggallānaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavocaṃ “natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi tehi dhammehi sabbenasabbaṃ sabbathāsabbaṃ samannāgato, yehi dhammehi samannāgato so Bhagavā ahosi Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho. So hi brāhmaṇa Bhagavā anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā, asaṇjātassa maggassa saṇjanetā, anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā, maggaññū maggavidū maggakovido. Maggānugā ca pana etarahi sāvakā viharanti pacchā samannāgatā”ti. Ayaṃ kho no brāhmaṇa Gopakamoggallānena brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ antarākathā vippakatā, atha tvaṃ anuppattoti.

80. Atthi nu kho bho Ānanda ekabhikkhupi tena bhotā Gotamena ṭhapito “ayaṃ vo mamaccayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, yaṃ tumhe

etarahi paṭipādeyyāthāti¹. Natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṇa Sammāsambuddhena ṭhapito “ayaṃ vo mamaccayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, yaṃ mayā etarahi paṭipādeyyāmāti. Atthi pana bho Ānanda ekabhikkhupi saṃghena sammato sambahulehi therehi bhikkhūhi ṭhapito “ayaṃ no Bhagavato accayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, yaṃ tumhe etarahi paṭipādeyyāthāti. Natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi saṃghena sammato sambahulehi therehi bhikkhūhi ṭhapito “ayaṃ no Bhagavato accayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, yaṃ mayā etarahi paṭipādeyyāmāti. Evaṃ appaṭisaraṇe ca pana bho Ānanda ko hetu sāmaggīyāti. Na kho mayā brāhmaṇa appaṭisaraṇā, sappaṭisaraṇā mayā brāhmaṇa dhammappaṭisaraṇāti.

“Atthi nu kho bho Ānanda ekabhikkhupi tena bhotā Gotamena ṭhapito ‘ayaṃ vo mamaccayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ tumhe etarahi paṭipādeyyāthā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṇa Sammāsambuddhena ṭhapito ‘ayaṃ vo mamaccayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ mayā etarahi paṭipādeyyāmā”ti vadesi. “Atthi pana bho Ānanda ekabhikkhupi saṃghena sammato sambahulehi therehi bhikkhūhi ṭhapito ‘ayaṃ no Bhagavato accayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ tumhe etarahi paṭipādeyyāthā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi saṃghena sammato sambahulehi therehi bhikkhūhi ṭhapito ‘ayaṃ no Bhagavato accayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ mayā etarahi paṭipādeyyāmā”ti vadesi. Evaṃ appaṭisaraṇe ca pana bho Ānanda “ko hetu sāmaggīyā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na kho mayā brāhmaṇa appaṭisaraṇā, sappaṭisaraṇā mayā brāhmaṇa dhammappaṭisaraṇā”ti vadesi. Imassa pana bho Ānanda bhāsitassa kathaṃ attho daṭṭhabboti.

81. Atthi kho brāhmaṇa tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṇa Sammāsambuddhena bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ, pātimokkhaṃ uddiṭṭhaṃ, te mayā tadahuposathe yāvatikā ekaṃ gāmakhettaṃ upanissāya viharāma, te

1. Paṭidhāveyyāthāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

sabbe ekajjhaṃ sannipatāma, sannipatitvā yassa taṃ pavattati, taṃ
ajjhesāma, tasmim̐ ce bhaññamāne hoti bhikkhussa āpatti, hoti vītikkamo,
taṃ mayaṃ yathādhammaṃ yathānusiṭṭhaṃ kāremāti.

Na kira no bhavanto kārenti, dhammo no kāreti. Atthi nu kho bho
Ānanda ekabhikkhupi, yaṃ tumhe etarahi sakkarotha garuṃ karotha¹
mānetha pūjetha, sakkatvā garuṃ katvā² upanissāya viharathāti. Natthi kho
brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi, yaṃ mayaṃ etarahi sakkaroma garuṃ karoma
mānema pūjema, sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharāmāti.

“Atthi nu kho bho Ānanda ekabhikkhupi tena bhotā Gotamena ṭhapito
‘ayaṃ vo mamaccayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ tumhe etarahi
paṭipādeyyāthā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi
tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena ṭhapito ‘ayaṃ
vo mamaccayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ mayaṃ etarahi
paṭipādeyyāmā”ti vadesi. “Atthi pana bho Ānanda ekabhikkhupi saṃghena
sammato sambahulehi therehi bhikkhūhi ṭhapito ‘ayaṃ no Bhagavato
accayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ tumhe etarahi paṭipādeyyāthā”ti iti
puṭṭho samāno “natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi saṃghena sammato
sambahulehi therehi bhikkhūhi ṭhapito ‘ayaṃ no Bhagavato accayena
paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ mayaṃ etarahi paṭipādeyyāmā”ti vadesi.
“Atthi nu kho bho Ānanda ekabhikkhupi ‘yaṃ tumhe etarahi sakkarotha
garuṃ karotha mānetha pūjetha, sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya
viharathā’ti iti puṭṭho samāno “natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi yaṃ
mayaṃ etarahi sakkaroma garuṃ karoma mānema pūjema, sakkatvā garuṃ
katvā upanissāya viharāmā”ti vadesi. Imassa pana bho Ānanda bhāsitaṃ
kathaṃ attho daṭṭhabboti.

82. Atthi kho brāhmaṇa tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ
Sammāsambuddhena dasa pasādanīyā dhammā akkhātā, yasmim̐ no ime
dhammā saṃviñjanti, taṃ mayaṃ etarahi sakkaroma garuṃ karoma mānema
pūjema, sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharāma. Katame dasa.

1. Garukarotha (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Garukatvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Idha brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. (1)

Bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhakalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ¹ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā² vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. (2)

Santuṭṭho hoti ()³
cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi. (3)

Catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. (4)

Anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti, ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuṭṭaṃ⁴ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati seyyathāpi ākāse, pathaviyāpi ummujjanimuḍḍaṃ karoti seyyathāpi udake, udakepi abhiḍḍamāne gacchati seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ, ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo, imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parimasati⁵ parimajjati, yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaraṃ vatteti. (5)

Dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantaṃānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike ca. (6)

Parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasaṃ ceto paricca pajānāti, sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ sarāgaṃ cittanti pajānāti, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ vītarāgaṃ cittanti pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ sadosaṃ cittanti pajānāti, vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ vītadosaṃ cittanti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ samohaṃ cittanti pajānāti, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ vītamohaṃ cittanti pajānāti, saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ saṃkhittaṃ cittanti pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ vikkhittaṃ cittanti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ

1. Sātthā sabyañjanaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

3. (Itarītarehi) Dī 3. 223 piṭṭhe dissati.

5. Parāmasati (Ka)

2. Dhātā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Tirokuḍḍaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

mahaggataṃ cittanti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ amahaggataṃ cittanti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ sa-uttaraṃ cittanti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ anuttaraṃ cittanti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ samāhitaṃ cittanti pajānāti, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ asamāhitaṃ cittanti pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ cittanti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ avimuttaṃ cittanti pajānāti. (7)

Anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattārīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe, “amutrāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrāpāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. (8)

Dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. (9)

Āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. (10)

Ime kho brāhmaṇa tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsaṃbuddhena dasa pasādanīyā dhammā akkhātā. Yasmīṃ no ime dhammā saṃvijjanti, taṃ mayaṃ etarahi sakkaroma garuṃ karoma mānema pūjema, sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharāmāti.

83. Evaṃ vutte Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatto Upanandaṃ senāpatiṃ āmantesi “taṃ kiṃ maññati bhavaṃ senāpati¹, yadime bhonto sakkātabbaṃ sakkaronti, garuṃ kātabbaṃ garuṃ karonti, mānetabbaṃ

1. Maññasi evaṃ senāpati (Syā, Kaṃ, I), maññasi senāpati (Sī), maññasi bhavaṃ senāpati (Ka)

mānenti, pūjetabbaṃ pūjenti. Tagghime¹ bhonto sakkātabbaṃ sakkaronti, garuṃ kātābbaṃ garuṃ karonti, mānetabbaṃ mānenti, pūjetabbaṃ pūjenti. Imañca hi te bhonto na sakkareyyuṃ na garuṃ kareyyuṃ na māneyyuṃ na pūjeyyuṃ, atha kiñcarahi te bhonto sakkareyyuṃ garuṃ kareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyuṃ, sakkatvā garuṃ katvā mānetvā pūjetvā upanissāya vihareyyunti. Atha kho Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatto āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “kahaṃ pana bhavaṃ Ānando etarahi viharatī”ti. Veḷuvane khohaṃ brāhmaṇa etarahi viharāmīti. Kacci pana bho Ānanda Veḷuvanaṃ ramaṇīyañceva appasaddaṇca appanigghosaṇca vijanavātaṃ manussarāhasseyyakam² paṭisallānasāruppanti. Taggha brāhmaṇa Veḷuvanaṃ ramaṇīyañceva appasaddaṇca appanigghosaṇca vijanavātaṃ manussarāhasseyyakam paṭisallānasāruppaṃ. Yathā taṃ tumhādischi rakkhakehi gopakehīti. Taggha bho Ānanda Veḷuvanaṃ ramaṇīyañceva appasaddaṇca appanigghosaṇca vijanavātaṃ manussarāhasseyyakam paṭisallānasāruppaṃ, yathā taṃ bhavantehi jhāyīhi jhānasīlīhi, jhāyino ceva bhavanto jhānasīlino ca.

Ekamidāhaṃ bho Ānanda samayaṃ so bhavaṃ Gotamo Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha khvāhaṃ bho Ānanda yena Mahāvanaṃ Kūṭāgārasālā, yena so bhavaṃ Gotamo tenupasaṅkamim. Tatra ca pana so³ bhavaṃ Gotamo anekapariyāyena jhānakathaṃ kathesi, jhāyī ceva so bhavaṃ Gotamo ahosi jhānasīlī ca, sabbaṇca pana so bhavaṃ Gotamo jhānaṃ vaṇṇesīti.

84. Na ca kho brāhmaṇa so Bhagavā sabbaṃ jhānaṃ vaṇṇesi, napi so Bhagavā sabbaṃ jhānaṃ na vaṇṇesīti. Kathaṃ rūpaṇca brāhmaṇa so Bhagavā jhānaṃ na vaṇṇesi. Idha brāhmaṇa ekacco kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati kāmarāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, so kāmarāgaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati. Byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, so byāpādaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati.

1. Taggha me (Ka)

2. Manussarāhaseyyakam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Tatra ca so (Sī, I)

Thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati thinamiddhaparetena, uppannassa ca thinamiddhassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, so thinamiddhaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati. Uddhaccakukkuccapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati uddhaccakukkuccaparetena, uppannassa ca uddhaccakukkuccassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, so uddhaccakukkuccaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati. Vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, so vicikicchaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati. Evarūpaṃ kho brāhmaṇa so Bhagavā jhānaṃ na vaṇṇesi.

Kathaṃ rūpaṇca brāhmaṇa so Bhagavā jhānaṃ vaṇṇesi. Idha brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evarūpaṃ kho brāhmaṇa so Bhagavā jhānaṃ vaṇṇesīti.

Gārayhaṃ kira bho Ānanda so bhavaṃ Gotamo jhānaṃ garaḥi, pāsamsaṃ pasamsi. Handa ca dāni mayaṃ bho Ānanda gacchāma, bahukiccā mayaṃ bahukaraṇīyāti. Yassadāni tvaṃ brāhmaṇa kālaṃ maññasīti. Atha kho Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatto āyasmato Ānandassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

Atha kho Gopakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo acirapakkante Vassakāre brāhmaṇe Magadhamahāmatte āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “yaṃ no mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Ānandaṃ apucchimhā, taṃ no bhavaṃ Ānando na byākāsi”ti. Nanu te brāhmaṇa avocumhā “natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi tehi dhammehi sabbenasabbaṃ sabbathāsabbaṃ samannāgato, yehi dhammehi samannāgato so Bhagavā ahosi Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho. So hi brāhmaṇa Bhagavā anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā, asaṇjātassa maggassa saṇjanetā, anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā, maggaññū maggavidū

maggakovidō. Maggānugā ca pana etarahi sāvakā viharanti pacchā samannāgatā”ti.

Gopakamoggallānasuttam niṭṭhitam aṭṭhamam.

9. Mahāpuṇṇamasutta

85. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase puṇṇāya puṇṇamāya rattiya bhikkhusaṃghaparivuto abbhokāse nisinno hoti. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekamsam cīvaram katvā yena Bhagavā tenañjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etadavoca—

Puccheyyāham bhante Bhagavantam kiñcideva desam, sace me Bhagavā okāsam karoti pañhassa veyyakaraṇāyāti. Tena hi tvaṃ bhikkhu sake āsane nisīditvā puccha, yadākaṃkhasīti.

86. Atha kho so bhikkhu sake āsane nisīditvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “ime nu kho bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandhoti. Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandhoti.

“Sādhu bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantam uttarim pañham pucchi “ime pana bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā kimūlakā”ti. Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā chandamūlakāti. Taṃyeva nu kho bhante Upādānam te pañcupādānakkhandhā, udāhu aññatra pañcakupādānakkhandhehi upādānanti. Na kho bhikkhu taṃyeva Upādānam te pañcupādānakkhandhehi, nāpi aññatra pañcakupādānakkhandhehi Upādānam. Yo kho bhikkhu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgo, tam tattha Upādānanti.

Siyā pana bhante pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgavemattatāti. “Siyā bhikkhū”ti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa evaṃ hoti

“Evaṃrūpo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃvedano siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃsañño siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu siyā pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgavemattatāti.

Kittāvatā pana bhante khandhānaṃ khandhādhivacanaṃ hotīti. Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhu rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, ayaṃ rūpakkhanno. Yā kāci vedanā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā yā dūre santike vā, ayaṃ vedanākkhandho. Yā kāci saññā atītānāgatapaccuppannā -pa-. Yā dūre santike vā, ayaṃ saññākkhandho. Ye keci saṅkhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā ye dūre santike vā, ayaṃ saṅkhārākkhandho. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, ayaṃ viññāṇakkhandho. Ettāvatā kho bhikkhu khandhānaṃ khandhādhivacanaṃ hotīti.

Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññāpanāya, ko hetu ko paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññāpanāya, ko hetu ko paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññāpanāya, ko hetu ko paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññāpanāya, ko hetu ko paccayo viññāṇakkhandhassa paññāpanāyāti.

Cattāro kho bhikkhu mahābhūtā hetu cattāro mahābhūtā paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññāpanāya, phasso hetu phasso paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññāpanāya, phasso hetu phasso paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññāpanāya, phasso hetu phasso paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññāpanāya, nāmarūpaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu nāmarūpaṃ paccayo viññāṇakkhandhassa paññāpanāyāti.

87. Kathaṃ pana bhante sakkāyadiṭṭhi hotīti. Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme

avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido
 sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā
 attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Vedanaṃ attato
 samanupassati, vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā vedanaṃ, vedanāya vā
 attānaṃ. Saññaṃ attato samanupassati, saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā
 saññaṃ, saññāya vā attānaṃ. Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati,
 saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā saṅkhāre, saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ.
 Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā
 viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sakkāyadiṭṭhi hotīti.

Kathaṃ pana bhante sakkāyadiṭṭhi na hotīti. Idha bhikkhu sutavā
 ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme
 suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido
 sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ
 vā attānaṃ, na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Na vedanaṃ attato
 samanupassati, na vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā vedanaṃ, na
 vedanāya vā attānaṃ. Na saññaṃ attato samanupassati, na saññāvantaṃ vā
 attānaṃ, na attani vā saññaṃ, na saññāya vā attānaṃ. Na saṅkhāre attato
 samanupassati, na saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā saṅkhāre, na
 saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na
 viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmim vā
 attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sakkāyadiṭṭhi na hotīti.

88. Ko nu kho bhante rūpe assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ. Ko
 vedanāya assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ. Ko saññāya assādo, ko
 ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ. Ko saṅkhāresu assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ
 nissaraṇaṃ. Ko viññāṇe assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇanti. Yaṃ kho
 bhikkhu rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpe assādo.
 Yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ rūpe ādīnavo.
 Yo rūpe chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ rūpe nissaraṇaṃ.
 Yaṃ kho¹ bhikkhu vedanaṃ paṭicca.

1. Yañca (Syā, Kam)

Saññaṃ paṭicca. Saṅkhāre paṭicca. Viññāṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ viññāṇe assādo. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ viññāṇe ādīnavo. Yo viññāṇe chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ viññāṇe nissaraṇanti.

89. Kathaṃ pana bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānūsayaṃ na hontīti. Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhu rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānūsayaṃ na hontīti.

90. Atha kho aññatarassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “iti kira bho rūpaṃ anattā, vedanā anattā, saññā anattā, saṅkhārā anattā, viññāṇaṃ anattā, anattakatāni kammāni kamattānaṃ¹ phusissanti”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā cetoparivittakamaññāya bhikkhū āmantesi “thānaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco moghapuriso avidvā avijjāgato taṇhādhipateyyena cetasā satthu sāsanaṃ atidhāvitabbaṃ maññeyya ‘Iti kira bho rūpaṃ anattā, vedanā anattā, saññā anattā, saṅkhārā anattā, viññāṇaṃ anattā, anattakatāni kammāni kamattānaṃ phusissanti’ti”. Paṭivinītā² kho me tumhe bhikkhave tatra tatra dhammesu.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No

1. Kathamattānaṃ (Saṃ 2. 85 piṭṭhe)

2. Paṭicca vinītā (Sī, I), paṭipucchāmi vinītā (Syā, Kaṃ)

hetam bhante. Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave, vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yam panāniccam, dukkham vā tam sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, kalam nu tam samanupassitum “etaṁ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Tasmātiha bhikkhave yam kiñci rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṁ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumam vā hīnam vā paṇītam vā yam dūre santike vā, sabbam rūpam “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Yā kāci vedanā. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yam kiñci viññāṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṁ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumam vā hīnam vā paṇītam vā yam dūre santike vā, sabbam viññāṇam “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindam virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñaṇam hoti, “khīṇa jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, katham karaṇīyam, nāparam itthattāyā”ti pajānāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṁ abhinanduntī. Imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmim bhaññamāne saṭṭhimattānaṁ bhikkhūnaṁ anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsūti.

Mahāpuṇṇamasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ navamaṁ.

10. Cūlapuṇṇamasutta

91. Evam me sutam—ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Pubbarāme Migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase puṇṇāya puṇṇamāya rattiya bhikkhusaṃghaparivuto abbhokāse nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā tuṇhībhūtam tuṇhībhūtam bhikkhusaṃgham anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi “jāneyya nu kho bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisaṁ ‘asappuriso ayaṁ bhavan’ti”. No hetam bhante. Sādhu bhikkhave, aṭṭhānametaṁ bhikkhave

anavakāso, yaṃ asappuriso asappurisaṃ jāneyya “asappuriso ayaṃ bhavan”ti. Jāneyya pana bhikkhave asappuriso sappurisaṃ “sappuriso ayaṃ bhavan”ti. No hetam bhante. Sādhū bhikkhave, etampi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhānaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ asappuriso sappurisaṃ jāneyya “sappuriso ayaṃ bhavan”ti. Asappuriso bhikkhave assaddhammasamannāgato hoti, asappurisabhatti¹ hoti, asappurisacintī hoti, asappurisamantī hoti, asappurisavāco hoti, asappurisakammanto hoti, asappurisadiṭṭhi² hoti, asappurisdānaṃ deti.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave asappuriso assaddhammasamannāgato hoti, idha bhikkhave asappuriso assaddho hoti, ahirito hoti, anottappī hoti, appassuto hoti, kusīto hoti, muṭṭhassati hoti, duppañño hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asappuriso assaddhammasamannāgato hoti. (1)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisabhatti hoti, idha bhikkhave asappurisassa ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā assaddhā ahirikā anottappino appassutā kusītā muṭṭhassatino duppaññā, tyāssa mittā honti te sahāyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisabhatti hoti. (2)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisacintī hoti, idha bhikkhave asappuriso attabyābādhāyapi ceteti, parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisacintī hoti. (3)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisamantī hoti, idha bhikkhave asappuriso attabyābādhāyapi manteti, parabyābādhāyapi manteti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi manteti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisamantī hoti. (4)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisavāco hoti, idha bhikkhave asappuriso musāvādī hoti, pisuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco

1. Asappurisabhatti (sabbattha)

2. Asappurisadiṭṭhī (sabbattha)

hoti, samphappalāpī hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisavāco hoti. (5)

Kathaṅca bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisakammanto hoti, idha bhikkhave asappuriso paṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisakammanto hoti. (6)

Kathaṅca bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisadiṭṭhi hoti, idha bhikkhave asappuriso evaṃdiṭṭhi¹ hoti “natthi dinnam, natthi yiṭṭham, natthi hutam, natthi sukataḍḍakāṇam² kammānam phalam vipāko, natthi ayam loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammagga³ sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṅca lokam paraṅca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisadiṭṭhi hoti. (7)

Kathaṅca bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisdānam deti, idha bhikkhave asappuriso asakkaccam dānam deti, asahatthā dānam deti, acittikatvā dānam deti, apaviṭṭham dānam deti, anāgamanadiṭṭhiko dānam deti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisdānam deti. (8)

So bhikkhave asappuriso evaṃ assaddhammasamannāgato evaṃ asappurisabhatti evaṃ asappurisacintī evaṃ asappurisamantī evaṃ asappurisavāco evaṃ asappurisakammanto evaṃ asappurisadiṭṭhi evaṃ asappurisdānam datvā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā yā asappurisānam gati, tattha upapajjati. Kā ca bhikkhave asappurisānam gati, nirayo vā tiracchānayani vā.

92. Jāneyya nu kho bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisaṃ “sappuriso ayam bhavan”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Sādhū bhikkhave, ṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ sappuriso sappurisaṃ jāneyya “sappuriso ayam bhavan”ti. Jāneyya pana bhikkhave sappuriso asappurisaṃ “asappuriso ayam bhavan”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Sādhū bhikkhave, etampi kho bhikkhave ṭhānam vijjati, yaṃ sappuriso asappurisaṃ jāneyya “asappuriso ayam bhavan”ti. Sappuriso bhikkhave saddhammasamannāgato hoti, sappurisabhatti hoti,

1. Evaṃdiṭṭhī (Sī, I), evaṃdiṭṭhiko (Syā, Kam)

2. Sukkaṭaḍḍakāṇam (Sī, I)

3. Samaggatā (Ka)

sappurisacintī hoti, sappurisanantī hoti, sappurisavāco hoti,
sappurisakammanto hoti, sappurisadiṭṭhi hoti, sappurisdānaṃ deti.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave sappuriso saddhammasamannāgato hoti, idha bhikkhave sappuriso saddho hoti, hirimā hoti, ottappī hoti, bahussuto hoti, āraddhavīriyo hoti, upaṭṭhitassati hoti, paññavā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sappuriso saddhammasamannāgato hoti. (1)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisabhatti hoti, idha bhikkhave sappurissassa ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhā hirimanto ottappino bahussutā āraddhavīriyā upaṭṭhitassatino paññavanto, tyāssa mittā honti te sahāyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisabhatti hoti. (2)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisacintī hoti, idha bhikkhave sappuriso nevattabyābādhāya ceteti, na parabyābādhāya ceteti, na ubhayabyābādhāya ceteti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisacintī hoti. (3)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisanantī hoti, idha bhikkhave sappuriso nevattabyābādhāya manteti, na parabyābādhāya manteti, na ubhayabyābādhāya manteti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisanantī hoti. (4)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisavāco hoti, idha bhikkhave sappuriso musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisavāco hoti. (5)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisakammanto hoti, idha bhikkhave sappuriso paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisakammanto hoti. (6)

Kathañca bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisadiṭṭhi hoti, idha bhikkhave sappuriso evaṃdiṭṭhi hoti “atthi dinnam, atthi yitṭham, atthi hutam, atthi sukata dukkaṭānam kammānam phalam vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko, atthi paro loko, atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggaṭā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imañca lokam parañca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisadiṭṭhi hoti. (7)

Kathañca bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisadānam deti, idha bhikkhave sappuriso sakkaccam dānam deti, sahatthā dānam deti, cittikatvā dānam deti, anapaviṭṭham dānam deti, āgamanadiṭṭhiko dānam deti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisadānam deti. (8)

So bhikkhave sappuriso evaṃ saddhammasamannāgato evaṃ sappurisabhatti evaṃ sappurisacintī evaṃ sappurisanantī evaṃ sappurisavāco evaṃ sappurisakammanto evaṃ sappurisadiṭṭhi evaṃ sappurisadānam datvā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā yā sappurisānam gati, tattha upapajjati. Kā ca bhikkhave sappurisānam gati, devamahattatā vā manussamahattatā vāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Cūḷapupphamasuttam niṭṭhitam dasamam.

Devadahavaggo niṭṭhito paṭhamo.

Tassuddānam

Devadaham Pañcattayam, Kinti Sāma Sunakkhattam.
Sappāyaganagopaka, Mahāpupphacūḷapupphañcāti.

2. Anupadavagga

1. Anupadasutta

93. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Paṇḍito bhikkhave Sāriputto, mahāpaṇṇo bhikkhave Sāriputto, puthupaṇṇo bhikkhave Sāriputto, hāsapaṇṇo¹ bhikkhave Sāriputto, javanapaṇṇo bhikkhave Sāriputto, tikkhapaṇṇo bhikkhave Sāriputto, nibbedhikapaṇṇo bhikkhave Sāriputto. Sāriputto bhikkhave aḍḍhamāsaṃ anupadadhammavipassanaṃ vipassati. Tatridaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputtassa anupadadhammavipassanāya hoti.

94. Idha bhikkhave Sāriputto vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca paṭhame jhāne² dhammā vitakko vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañca cittekaggatā ca phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro. Tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti, tyāssa dhammā viditā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī”ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho³ vipparamutto visammutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati, so “atthi uttari nissaraṇaṃ”ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkāra atthitvevassa⁴ hoti. (1)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputto vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca dutiye jhāne dhammā ajjhataṃ sampasādo ca pīti ca sukhañca cittekaggatā ca phasso vedanā saññā

1. Hāsapaṇṇo (Sī, I)

3. Appaṭibandho (Ka)

2. Paṭhamajjhāne (Ka-Sī, I, Ka)

4. Atthitevassa (Sī, I)

cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro. Tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti, tyāssa dhammā viditā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evaṃ kira me dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī”ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati, so “atthi uttari nissaraṇaṃ”ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkāra atthitvevassa hoti. (2)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputto pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati, sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti. Yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavīhārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca tatiye jhāne dhammā sukhañca sati ca sampajāññañca cittekkaggatā ca phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro. Tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti, tyāssa dhammā viditā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī”ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati, so “atthi uttari nissaraṇaṃ”ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkāra atthitvevassa hoti. (3)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputto sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhā satipārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca catutthe jhāne dhammā upekkhā adukkhamasukhā vedanā passaddhattā cetaso anābhogo satipārisuddhi cittekkaggatā ca phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro. Tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti, tyāssa dhammā viditā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī”ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati, so “atthi uttari nissaraṇaṃ”ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkāra atthitvevassa hoti. (4)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputto sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsañācāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca ākāsañācāyatane dhammā ākāsañācāyatasaññā ca cittekaggatā ca phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro. Tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti, tyāssa dhammā viditā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī”ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vip̐pamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati, so “atthi uttari nissaraṇaṃ”ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkārā atthitvevassa hoti. (5)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputto sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañācāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca viññāṇañācāyatane dhammā viññāṇañācāyatanañā ca cittekaggatā ca phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro. Tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti, tyāssa dhammā viditā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī”ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vip̐pamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati, so “atthi uttari nissaraṇaṃ”ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkārā atthitvevassa hoti.(6)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputto sabbaso viññāṇañācāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca ākiñcaññāyatane dhammā ākiñcaññāyatanañā ca cittekaggatā ca phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro. Tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti, tyāssa dhammā viditā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī”ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho

vippamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati, so “atthi uttari nissaraṇaṇ”ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkāra atthitvevassa hoti. (7)

95. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputto sabbaso ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. So tāya samāpattiyā sato vuṭṭhahati, so tāya samāpattiyā sato vuṭṭhahitvā ye dhammā¹ atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā, te dhamme samanupassati “evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī”ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati, so “atthi uttari nissaraṇaṇ”ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkāra atthitvevassa hoti. (8)

96. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputto sabbaso nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saṇṇāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati, paṇṇāya cassa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. So tāya samāpattiyā sato vuṭṭhahati, so tāya samāpattiyā sato vuṭṭhahitvā ye dhammā¹ atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā, te dhamme samanupassati “evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī”ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati, so “natthi uttari nissaraṇaṇ”ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkāra natthitvevassa hoti. (9)

97. Yaṃ kho taṃ bhikkhave sammā vadamāno vadeyya “vasippatto pāramippatto ariyasmiṃ sīlasmiṃ, vasippatto pāramippatto ariyasmiṃ samādhismiṃ, vasippatto pāramippatto ariyāya paṇṇāya, vasippatto pāramippatto ariyāya vimuttiyā”ti. Sāriputtameva taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya “vasippatto pāramippatto ariyasmiṃ sīlasmiṃ, vasippatto pāramippatto ariyasmiṃ samādhismiṃ, vasippatto pāramippatto ariyāya paṇṇāya, vasippatto pāramippatto ariyāya vimuttiyā”ti. Yaṃ kho taṃ

1. Ye te dhammā (Sī)

bhikkhave sammā vadamāno vadeyya “bhagavato putto oraso mukhato jāto dhammajo dhammanimmito dhammadāyādo, no āmisadāyādo”ti.

Sāriputtameva taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya “bhagavato putto oraso mukhato jāto dhammajo dhammanimmito dhammadāyādo, no āmisadāyādo”ti. Sāriputto bhikkhave Tathāgatena anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ sammadeva anuppavatteti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Anupadasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ paṭhamam.

2. Chabbisodhanasutta

98. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, ‘nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāmī”ti. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno bhāsitaṃ neva abhinanditabbaṃ nappaṭikkositabbaṃ. Anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā pañho pucchitabbo. Cattārome āvuso vohārā tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā. Katame cattāro, diṭṭhe diṭṭhavādītā sute sutavādītā mute mutavādītā viññāte viññātavādītā. Ime kho āvuso cattāro vohārā tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā. Kathaṃ jānato panāyasmato kathaṃ passato imesu catūsu vohāresu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti. Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno vusitavato katakaraṇīyassa ohitabhārassa anuppattasadatthassa parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanassa sammadaññāvimuttassa ayamanudhammo hoti veyyākaraṇāya. Diṭṭhe kho ahaṃ āvuso anupāyo anapāyo

anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharāmi. Sute kho ahaṃ āvuso -pa-. Mute kho ahaṃ āvuso -pa-. Viññāte kho ahaṃ āvuso anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharāmi. Evaṃ kho me āvuso jānato evaṃ passato imesu catūsu vohāresu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditabbaṃ anumoditabbaṃ, “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttarim paṇho pucchitabbo.

99. Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā. Katame pañca, seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime kho āvuso pañcupādānakkhandhā tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā. Kathaṃ jānato panāyasmato kathaṃ passato imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti. Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno vusitavato katakaraṇīyassa ohitabhārassa anuppattasadatthassa parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanassa sammadaññāvimuttassa ayamanudhammo hoti veyyākaraṇāya. Rūpaṃ kho ahaṃ āvuso abalaṃ virāgunāṃ¹ anassāsikanti viditvā ye rūpe upāyūpādānā² cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, tesaṃ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā “vimuttaṃ me cittaṃ”ti pajānāmi. Vedanaṃ kho ahaṃ āvuso -pa-. Saññaṃ kho ahaṃ āvuso. Saṅkhāre kho ahaṃ āvuso. Viññāṇaṃ kho ahaṃ āvuso abalaṃ virāgunāṃ anassāsikanti viditvā ye viññāṇe upāyūpādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, tesaṃ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭissaggā “vimuttaṃ me cittaṃ”ti pajānāmi. Evaṃ kho me āvuso jānato evaṃ passato imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditabbaṃ anumoditabbaṃ, “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttarim paṇho pucchitabbo.

1. Virāgaṃ (Sī, I), virāgutaṃ (Tīkā)

2. Upayūpādānā (Ka)

100. Chayimā āvuso dhātuyo tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṁ Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā. Katamā cha, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu ākāsadhātu viññāṇadhātu. Imā kho āvuso cha dhātuyo tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṁ Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā. Kathaṁ jānato panāyasmato kathaṁ passato imāsu chasu dhātūsu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṁ vimuttanti. Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno vusitavato katakaraṇīyassa ohitabhārassa anuppattasadatthassa parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanassa sampadaññāvimuttassa ayamanudhammo hoti veyyākaraṇāya. Pathavīdhātuṁ kho ahaṁ āvuso na attato upagacchīm, na ca pathavīdhātunissitaṁ attānaṁ. Ye ca pathavīdhātunissitā upāyūpādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, tesāṁ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā “vimuttaṁ me cittaṁ”ti pajānāmi. Āpodhātuṁ kho ahaṁ āvuso -pa-. Tejodhātuṁ kho ahaṁ āvuso. Vāyodhātuṁ kho ahaṁ āvuso. Ākāsadhātuṁ kho ahaṁ āvuso. Viññāṇadhātuṁ kho ahaṁ āvuso na attato upagacchīm, na ca viññāṇadhātunissitaṁ attānaṁ. Ye ca viññāṇadhātunissitā upāyūpādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, tesāṁ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā “vimuttaṁ me cittaṁ”ti pajānāmi. Evaṁ kho me āvuso jānato evaṁ passato imāsu chasu dhātūsu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṁ vimuttanti. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṁ abhinanditabbaṁ anumoditabbaṁ, “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṁ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttariṁ paṇho pucchitabbo.

101. Cha kho paṇimāni āvuso ajjhattikabāhirāni¹ āyatanāni tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṁ Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātāni. Katamāni cha, cakkhu ceva rūpā ca sotaṇca saddā ca ghāṇaṇca gandhā ca jivhā ca rasā ca kāyo ca phoṭṭhabbā ca mano ca dhammā ca. Imāni kho āvuso cha ajjhattikabāhirāni āyatanāni tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṁ Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātāni. Kathaṁ jānato panāyasmato kathaṁ passato imesu chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu

1. Ajjhattikāni bāhirāni (Syā, Kam, I)

āyatanesu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti. Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno vusitavato katakaraṇīyassa ohitabhārassa anuppattasadatthassa parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanassa sammadaññāvimuttassa ayamanudhammo hoti veyyākaraṇāya. Cakkhusmiṃ āvuso rūpe cakkhuviññāṇe cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī¹ yā taṇhā ye ca upāyūpādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, tesāṃ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā “vimuttaṃ me cittaṃ”ti pajānāmi. Sotasmim āvuso sadde sotaviññāṇe -pa-. Ghānasmim āvuso gandhe ghānaviññāṇe. Jivhāya āvuso rase jivhāviññāṇe. Kāyasmim āvuso phoṭṭhabbe kāyaviññāṇe. Manasmim āvuso dhamme manoviññāṇe manoviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye ca upāyūpādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, tesāṃ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā “vimuttaṃ me cittaṃ”ti pajānāmi. Evaṃ kho me āvuso jānato evaṃ passato imesu chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditabbaṃ anumoditabbaṃ, “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttariṃ pañho pucchitabbo.

102. Kathaṃ jānato panāyasmato kathaṃ passato imasmim ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā samūhatāti². Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno vusitavato katakaraṇīyassa ohitabhārassa anuppattasadatthassa parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanassa sammadaññāvimuttassa ayamanudhammo hoti veyyākaraṇāya. Pubbe kho ahaṃ āvuso agāriyabhūto samāno aviddasu ahoṣim, tassa me Tathāgato vā Tathāgatasāvako vā dhammaṃ desesi, tāhaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā Tathāgate saddhaṃ paṭilabhim, so tena saddhāpaṭilātena samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhim “sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, na yidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritum, yaṃnūnāhaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā

1. Nandi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Susamūhatāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyaṃ”ti. So kho ahaṃ āvuso aparena samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya appaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajim, so evaṃ pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāsājīvasamāpanno pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato ahoṣim nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī vihāsim. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato ahoṣim dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṃkhī, athenena sucibhūtena attanā vihāsim. Abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahmacārī ahoṣim ārācārī virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato ahoṣim saccavādī saccasandho theto paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassa. Pisunaṃvācaṃ pahāya pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato ahoṣim, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā, sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇim vācaṃ bhāsītā ahoṣim. Pharusaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato ahoṣim, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇīyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpim vācaṃ bhāsītā ahoṣim. Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya sampappalāpā paṭivirato ahoṣim kālavadī bhūtavādī atthavadī dhammavadī vinayavadī, nidhānavatim vācaṃ bhāsītā ahoṣim kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatim atthasaṃhitam.

So bījagāmaabhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Ekabhattiko ahoṣim rattūparato virato vikālabhojanā. Naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Mālāgandhavilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanatṭhānā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Āmakadhaññaṇapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Āmakamaṃsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Dāsīdāsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Ajeḷakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato

ahosiṃ. Hatthigavassavaḷavapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣiṃ.
 Khettavatthupaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣiṃ. Dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogā
 paṭivirato ahoṣiṃ. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato ahoṣiṃ.
 Tulākūṭakaṃsakūṭamānakūṭā paṭivirato ahoṣiṃ.
 Ukkoṭanavañcananikatisāciyogā paṭivirato ahoṣiṃ,
 chedanavadhabandhanaviparāmosa-ālopasahasākārā paṭivirato ahoṣiṃ.

So santuṭṭho ahoṣiṃ kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena
 piṇḍapātena, so yena yeneva¹ pakkamiṃ, samādāyeva pakkamiṃ.
 Seyyathāpi nāma pakkhī sakuṇo yena yeneva ḍeti, sapattabhārova ḍeti.
 Evameva kho ahaṃ āvuso santuṭṭho ahoṣiṃ kāyaparihārikena cīvarena
 kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, so yena yeneva pakkamiṃ, samādāyeva
 pakkamiṃ. So iminā ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhataṃ
 anavajjasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedesiṃ.

103. So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī ahoṣiṃ
 nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇamenāṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ
 viharantaṃ abhiijhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ,
 tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjiṃ, rakkhiṃ cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye
 saṃvaraṃ āpajjiṃ. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā
 -pa-. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā -pa-. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā -pa-.
 Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī ahoṣiṃ nānubyañjanaggāhī,
 yatvādhikaraṇamenāṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ
 abhiijhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa
 saṃvarāya paṭipajjiṃ, rakkhiṃ manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ
 āpajjiṃ. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhataṃ
 abyāsekasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedesiṃ.

So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī ahoṣiṃ, ālokite vilokite
 sampajānakārī ahoṣiṃ, samiñjite pasārīte sampajānakārī ahoṣiṃ,
 saṃghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī ahoṣiṃ, asite pīte khāyite sāyite
 sampajānakārī ahoṣiṃ, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī ahoṣiṃ, gate
 ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakārī ahoṣiṃ.

1. Yena yena ca (Ka)

So iminā ca ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato (imāya ca ariyāya santuṭṭhiyā samannāgato)¹ iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajaññaena samannāgato vivittaṃ senāsanam bhajim araṇṇam rukkhamūlam pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṇḍikkanto nisīdim pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā.

So abhiijhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhiijhena cetasā vihaṣim, abhiijhāya cittaṃ parisodhesim. Byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto vihaṣim sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī, byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodhesim. Thinamiddhaṃ pahāya vigatathinamiddho vihaṣim ālokasaññī sato sampajāno, thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodhesim. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato vihaṣim ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto, uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodhesim. Vicikicchaṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho vihaṣim akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu, vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodhesim.

104. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaṇe vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihaṣim. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihaṣim.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte āsavānaṃ khayaññāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmesim, so “idaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhā”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim. “Ime āsavā”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, “ayaṃ āsavaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, “ayaṃ āsavanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, “ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, tassa me evaṃ jānato

1. Passa Ma 1 Cūḷahatthipadopame (239) piṭṭhe.

evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccittha, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccittha, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccittha, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”Iti ñāṇaṃ ahosi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsiriṃ. Evaṃ kho me āvuso jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā samūhatāti. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditabbaṃ anumoditabbaṃ. “Sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā evamassa vacanīyo “lābhā no āvuso, suladdhaṃ no āvuso, ye mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ tādisaṃ sabrahmacāriṃ samanupassāmā”ti¹.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Chabbisodhanasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.

3. Sappurisasutta

105. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “sappurisdhammaṅca vo bhikkhave desessāmi asappurisdhammaṅca, taṃ suṇātha sādhuṃkaṃ manasi karotha bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum, Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamo ca bhikkhave asappurisdhammo, idha bhikkhave asappuriso uccākulā pabbajito hoti, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi uccākulā pabbajito, ime panaññe bhikkhū na uccākulā pabbajitā”ti. So tāya uccākulīnatāya attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayaṃ² bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho uccākulīnatāya lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ

1. Passāmāti (Sī)

2. Ayampi (Sī, I)

gacchanti, mahadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi uccākulā pabbajito hoti, so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puṇṇo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya uccākulīnatāya nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayam bhikkhave sappurisasadhammo. (1)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso mahākulā pabbajito hoti -pa-¹ mahābhogakulā pabbajito hoti -pa- uḷārabhogakulā pabbajito hoti, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi uḷārabhogakulā pabbajito, ime panaññe bhikkhū na uḷārabhogakulā pabbajitā”ti. So tāya uḷārabhogatāya attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisasadhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho uḷārabhogatāya lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi uḷārabhogakulā pabbajito hoti, so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puṇṇo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya uḷārabhogatāya nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisasadhammo. (2-4)

106. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso ñāto hoti yasassī, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi ñāto yasassī, ime panaññe bhikkhū appaṇṇātā appesakkhā”ti. So tena ñātena² attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisasadhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho ñātena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi ñāto hoti yasassī, so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puṇṇo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena ñātena nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisasadhammo. (5)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso lābhī hoti cīvaraṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ

1. Yathā uccākulavāre, tathā vitthāretabbaṃ.

2. Ñātena (Sī, Ka), ñātātena (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

khomhi lābhī īvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, ime panaññe bhikkhū na lābhino cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ”ti. So tena lābhena attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho lābhena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi lābhī hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha pujjo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena lābhena nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisdhammo. (6)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso bahussuto hoti, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi bahussuto, ime panaññe bhikkhū na bahussutā”ti. So tena bāhusaccena attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho bāhusaccena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi bahussuto hoti, so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha pujjo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena bāhusaccena nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisdhammo. (7)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso vinayadharo hoti, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “Ahaṃ khomhi vinayadharo, ime panaññe bhikkhū na vinayadharā”ti. So tena vinayadharattena attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho vinayadharattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi vinayadharo hoti, so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha pujjo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena vinayadharattena nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisdhammo. (8)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso dhammakathiko hoti, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi dhammakathiko, ime panaññe bhikkhū na dhammakathikā”ti. So tena dhammakathikattena attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho dhammakathikattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi dhammakathiko hoti, so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puḍḍo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena dhammakathikattena nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisdhammo. (9)

107. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso ārañṇiko hoti, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi ārañṇiko, ime panaññe bhikkhū na ārañṇikā”ti. So tena ārañṇikattena attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho ārañṇikattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi ārañṇiko hoti, so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puḍḍo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena ārañṇikattena nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisdhammo. (10)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso paṃsukūliko hoti, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi paṃsukūliko, ime panaññe bhikkhū na paṃsukūlikā”ti. So tena paṃsukūlikattena attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho paṃsukūlikattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi paṃsukūliko hoti. So ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puḍḍo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena paṃsukūlikattena nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisdhammo. (11)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso piṇḍapātiko hoti, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi piṇḍapātiko, ime panaññe bhikkhū na piṇḍapātikā”ti. So tena piṇḍapātikattena attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho piṇḍapātikattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi piṇḍapātiko hoti. So ca hoti dhammānudhammapaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puḍḍo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena piṇḍapātikattena nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisdhammo. (12)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso rukkhāmūliko hoti, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi rukkhāmūliko, ime panaññe bhikkhū na rukkhāmulikā”ti. So tena rukkhāmulikattena attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho rukkhāmulikattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi rukkhāmūliko hoti, so ca hoti dhammānudhammapaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puḍḍo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena rukkhāmulikattena ne vattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisdhammo. (13)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso sosāniko hoti -pa- abbhokāsiko hoti -pa- nesajjiko hoti -pa- yathāsanthatiko hoti -pa- ekāsaniko hoti, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi ekāsaniko, ime panaññe bhikkhū na ekāsanikā”ti. So tena ekāsanikattena attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho ekāsanikattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi ekāsaniko hoti, so ca hoti dhammānudhammapaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puḍḍo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ

karitvā tena ekāsanikattena nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisasadhammo. (14-18)

108. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi paṭhamajjhānasamāpattiyā lābhī, ime panaññe bhikkhū paṭhamajjhānasamāpattiyā na lābhino”ti. So tāya paṭhamajjhānasamāpattiyā attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisasadhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “Paṭhamajjhānasamāpattiyāpi kho atammayatā vuttā Bhagavatā, yena yena hi maññanti, tato taṃ hoti aññathā”ti. So atammayatāññeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya paṭhamajjhānasamāpattiyā nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisasadhammo. (19)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa-. Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi catutthajjhānasamāpattiyā lābhī, ime panaññe bhikkhū catutthajjhānasamāpattiyā na lābhino”ti. So tāya catutthajjhānasamāpattiyā attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisasadhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “catutthajjhānasamāpattiyāpi kho atammayatā vuttā Bhagavatā, yena yena hi maññanti, tato taṃ hoti aññathā”ti. So atammayatāññeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya catutthajjhānasamāpattiyā nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisasadhammo. (20-22)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi ākāsañcāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā lābhī, ime panaññe bhikkhū ākāsañcāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā na lābhino”ti. So tāya ākāsañcāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisasadhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti

paṭisañcikkhati “ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiyāpi kho atammayatā vuttā Bhagavatā, yena yena hi maññanti, tato taṃ hoti aññathā”ti. So atammayatāññeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisaḍhammo. (23)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanam samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā lābhī, ime panaññe bhikkhū viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā na labhino”ti. So tāya viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisaḍhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyāpi kho atammayatā vuttā Bhagavatā, yena yena hi maññanti, tato taṃ hoti aññathā”ti. So atammayatāññeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisaḍhammo. (24)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā lābhī, ime panaññe bhikkhū ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā na labhino”ti. So tāya ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisaḍhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyāpi kho atammayatā vuttā Bhagavatā, yena yena hi maññanti, tato taṃ hoti aññathā”ti. So atammayatāññeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisaḍhammo. (25)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā lābhī, ime panaññe bhikkhū nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā na labhino”ti. So tāya nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā

attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisaḍḍhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiyāpi kho atammayatā vuttā Bhagavatā, yena yena hi maññanti, tato taṃ hoti aññathā”ti. So atammayatāññeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiyā nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisaḍḍhammo. (26)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave sappuriso sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati, paññāya cassa disvā āsavā¹ parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ² bhikkhave bhikkhu na kiñci maññati na kuhiñci maññati na kenaci maññatīti. (27)

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Sappurisasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.

4. Sevitabbāsevitabbasutta

109. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadapoca “sevitabbāsevitabbaṃ vo bhikkhave dhammapariyāyaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante” kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Kāyasamācāraṃpāhaṃ³ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ kāyasamācāraṃ. Vacīsamācāraṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ vacīsamācāraṃ. Manosamācāraṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ manosamācāraṃ. Cittuppādaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ cittuppādaṃ. Saññāpaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi

1. Ekacce āsavā (Ka)

2. Ayaṃ kho (Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Pahaṃ (sabbattha)

sevitabbampi asevittabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ saññapaṭilābham.
 Diṭṭhipaṭilābhampāham bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi
 asevittabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ diṭṭhipaṭilābham.
 Attabhāvapaṭilābhampāham bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi
 asevittabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhanti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etadvoca—imassa kho
 aham bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ
 avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi—

110. “Kāyasamācāraṃpāham bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi
 sevitabbampi asevittabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ kāyasamācāraṃ”ti iti kho
 panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante
 kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā
 parihāyanti, evarūpo kāyasamācāro na sevitabbo. Yathārūpaṃ kho bhante
 kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā
 abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo kāyasamācāro sevitabbo.

111. Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā
 abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Idha bhante ekacco paṇātipātī
 hoti luddo lohitapāṇi hatappahate niviṭṭho adayāpanno paṇabhūtesu.
 Adinnādāyī kho pana hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ
 vā araṇṇagataṃ vā, taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātaṃ ādātā hoti.
 Kāmesumicchācārī kho pana hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā
 mātāpiturakkhitā bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā nātirakkhitā gottarakkhita
 dhammarakkhitā sassāmikā sapaṇḍā antamaso mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi,
 tathārūpāsu cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evarūpaṃ bhante kāyasamācāraṃ sevato
 akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā
 parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Idha bhante ekacco paṇātipātaṃ
 pahāya paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno
 sabbapaṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānaṃ
 paṭivirato hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa

paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araṇṇagataṃ vā, taṃ nādinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādātā hoti. Kāmesumicchācāraṃ pahāya kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā mātāpiturakkhitā bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā ñātirakkhitā gottarakkhita dhammarakkhitā sassāmikā saparidaṇḍā antamaso mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi, tathārūpāsu na cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evarūpaṃ bhante kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. “Kāyasamācāraṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi asevitabbampi, taṅca aññamaññaṃ kāyasamācāraṃ”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Vacīsamācāraṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi asevitabbampi, taṅca aññamaññaṃ vacīsamācāraṃ”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante vacīsamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo vacīsamācāro na sevittabbo. Yathārūpaṅca kho bhante vacīsamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo vacīsamācāro sevittabbo.

112. Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante vacīsamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Idha bhante ekacco musāvādī hoti sabhāgato¹ vā parisāgato² vā ñātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho “ehambho purisa yaṃ jānāsi, taṃ vadehī”ti so ajānaṃ vā āha “Jānāmī”ti, jānaṃ vā āha “na jānāmī”ti, apassaṃ vā āha “passāmī”ti, passaṃ vā āha “na passāmī”ti. Iti³ attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkahetu⁴ vā sampajānamusā bhāsita hoti. Pisunāvāco kho pana hoti, ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya, iti samaggānaṃ vā bhetta bhinnānaṃ vā anuppadātā vaggārāmo vaggarato vagganandī vaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ

1. Sabhaggato (bahūsu)

2. Parisaggato (bahūsu)

3. Passa Ma 1 Sāleyyakasutte (356) piṭṭhe.

4. Kiñcakkhahetu (Si)

bhāsītā hoti. Pharusavāco kho pana hoti, yā sā vācā kaṇḍakā kakkasā pharusā parakaṭukā parābhisajjanī kodhasāmantā asamādhisaṁvattanikā, tathārūpim vācam bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpī kho pana hoti, akālavādī abhūtavādī anattavādī adhammavādī avinayavādī, anidhānavatim vācam bhāsītā hoti akālena anapadesaṁ apariyantavatim anattasaṁhitam. Evarūpaṁ bhante vacīsamācāraṁ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusala dhammā parihāyanti.

Kathamrūpaṁ bhante vacīsamācāraṁ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusala dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Idha bhante ekacco musāvādaṁ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti sabhāgato vā parisāgato vā ñātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkipuṭṭho “chambho purisa yaṁ jānāsi, taṁ vadehī”ti so ajānaṁ vā āha “na jānāmi”ti, jānaṁ vā āha “jānāmi”ti, apassaṁ vā āha “na passaṁ”ti, passaṁ vā āha ‘passāmi’ti. Iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkhahetu vā na sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti. Pisuṇaṁ vācam pahāya pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṁ bhedaṁ, amutra vā sutvā na imesaṁ akkhātā amūsaṁ bhedaṁ, iti bhinnānaṁ vā sandhātā sahitānaṁ vā anuppadātā samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇim vācam bhāsītā hoti. Pharusā vācam pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujaṇakantā bahujaṇamanāpā, tathārūpim vācam bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpaṁ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatim vācam bhāsītā hoti kālena sāpadesaṁ pariyaṇavatim attasaṁhitam. Evarūpaṁ bhante vacīsamācāraṁ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusala dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. “Vacīsamācāraṁpāhaṁ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, taṁca aññamaññaṁ vacīsamācāraṁ”ti iti yaṁ taṁ vuttaṁ Bhagavatā, idametaṁ paṭicca vuttaṁ.

“Manosamācāraṁpāhaṁ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, taṁca aññamaññaṁ manosamācāraṁ”ti iti kho panetaṁ vuttaṁ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṁ paṭicca vuttaṁ. Yathārūpaṁ bhante manosamācāraṁ sevato

akusalā dhammā ativaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo manosamācāro na sevitabbo. Yathārūpaṇca kho bhante manosamācāraṁ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo manosamācāro sevitabbo.

113. Kathaṁrūpaṁ bhante manosamācāraṁ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Idha bhante ekacco abhijjhālu hoti. Yaṁ taṁ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṁ, taṁ abhijjhātā hoti “aho vata yaṁ parassa, taṁ mamassā”ti. Byāpannacitto kho pana hoti paduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo “ime sattā haññantu vā vajjhantu vā ucchijjantu vā vinassantu vā mā vā ahesun”ti. Evarūpaṁ bhante manosamācāraṁ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti.

Kathaṁrūpaṁ bhante manosamācāraṁ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Idha bhante ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti, yaṁ taṁ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṁ, taṁ nābhijjhātā hoti “ahovata yaṁ parassa, taṁ mamassā”ti. Abyāpannacitto kho pana hoti appaduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo “ime sattā averā abyābajjhā¹ anīghā sukhī attānaṁ pariharantū”ti. Evarūpaṁ bhante manosamācāraṁ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. “Manosamācāraṁpāhaṁ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevittabbampi, taṅca aññamaññaṁ manosamācāraṁ”ti iti yaṁ taṁ vuttaṁ Bhagavatā, idame taṁ paṭicca vuttaṁ.

114. “Cittuppādaṁpāhaṁ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevittabbampi taṅca aññamaññaṁ cittuppādan”ti iti kho panetaṁ vuttaṁ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṁ paṭicca vuttaṁ. Yathārūpaṁ bhante cittuppādaṁ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo cittuppādo na sevitabbo. Yathārūpaṇca kho bhante cittuppādaṁ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo cittuppādo sevitabbo.

Kathaṁrūpaṁ bhante cittuppādaṁ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Idha bhante ekacco abhijjhālu hoti,

1. Abyāpajjhā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

abhijjhāsaḥagatena cetasā viharati, byāpādavā hoti, byāpādasahagatena cetasā viharati, vihesavā hoti, vihesāsaḥagatena cetasā viharati. Evarūpaṃ bhante cittuppādaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante cittuppādaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Idha bhante ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti, anabhijjhāsaḥagatena cetasā viharati, abyāpādavā hoti, abyāpādasahagatena cetasā viharati, aviheṣavā hoti, aviheṣāsaḥagatena cetasā viharati. Evarūpaṃ bhante cittuppādaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. “Cittuppādaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, taṃca aññaṃaññaṃ cittuppādan”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idameṭaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

115. “Saññāpaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, taṃca aññaṃaññaṃ saññāpaṭilābhan”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante saññāpaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo saññāpaṭilābho na sevitabbo. Yathārūpaṃca kho bhante saññāpaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo saññāpaṭilābho sevitabbo.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante saññāpaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Idha bhante ekacco abhijjhālu hoti, abhijjhāsaḥagatāya saññāya viharati, byāpādavā hoti, byāpādasahagatāya saññāya viharati, viheṣavā hoti, viheṣāsaḥagatāya saññāya viharati. Evarūpaṃ bhante saññāpaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante saññāpaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Idha bhante ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti, anabhijjhāsaḥagatāya saññāya viharati, abyāpādavā hoti, abyāpādasahagatāya saññāya viharati, aviheṣavā hoti, aviheṣāsaḥagatāya saññāya viharati. Evarūpaṃ bhante saññāpaṭilābhaṃ

sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusālā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti.
 “Saññāpaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḥḥampi
 asevitabhampi, taṃca aññamaññaṃ saññāpaṭilābhaṃ”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ
 Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

116. “Diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi
 sevitaḥḥampi asevitabhampi, taṃca aññamaññaṃ diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃ”ti iti kho
 panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante
 diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusālā dhammā
 parihāyanti, evarūpo diṭṭhipaṭilābho na sevitaḥḥo. Yathārūpaṃ bhante
 diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusālā dhammā
 abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo diṭṭhipaṭilābho sevitaḥḥo.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā
 abhivaḍḍhanti, kusālā dhammā parihāyanti. Idha bhante ekacco
 evaṃdiṭṭhiko hoti “natthi dinnāṃ, natthi yitṭhaṃ, natthi hutāṃ, natthi
 sukatadukkaṭāṇāṃ kammāṇāṃ phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro
 loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loka
 samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṃca lokaṃ paraṃca
 lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. Evarūpaṃ bhante
 diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusālā dhammā
 parihāyanti.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā
 parihāyanti, kusālā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Idha bhante ekacco
 evaṃdiṭṭhiko hoti “atthi dinnāṃ, atthi yitṭhaṃ, atthi hutāṃ, atthi
 sukatadukkaṭāṇāṃ kammāṇāṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko, atthi paro
 loko, atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā
 sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṃca lokaṃ paraṃca lokaṃ sayāṃ
 abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. Evarūpaṃ bhante diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃ sevato
 akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusālā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti.
 “Diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḥḥampi
 asevitabhampi, taṃca aññamaññaṃ diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃ”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ
 Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

117. “Attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo attabhāvapaṭilābho na sevitabbo. Yathārūpañca kho bhante attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo attabhāvapaṭilābho sevitabbo.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Sabyābajjhaṃ¹ bhante attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ abhinibbattayato apariniṭṭhitabhāvāya akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Abyābajjhaṃ bhante attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ abhinibbattayato pariniṭṭhitabhāvāya akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. “Attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Imassa kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi.

118. Sādhū sādhu Sāriputta, sādhu kho tvaṃ Sāriputta imassa mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi—

“Kāyasamācāraṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ kāyasamācāraṃ”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ mayā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ Sāriputta kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo kāyasamācāro na sevitabbo. Yathārūpañca kho Sāriputta kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo kāyasamācāro sevitabbo.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ Sāriputta kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Idha Sāriputta ekacco paṇātipātī

1. Sabyāpajjhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

hoti, luddo lohitapāṇi hatappahate nivittṭho adayāpanno pāṇabhūtesu.
 Adinnādāyī kho pana hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ
 vā araṇṇagataṃ vā, taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātaṃ ādātā hoti.
 Kāmesumicchācārī kho pana hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā
 mātāpiturakkhitā bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā ñātirakkhitā gottarakkhita
 dhammarakkhitā sassāmikā sapaṇidaṇḍā antamaso mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi,
 tathārūpāsu cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evarūpaṃ Sāriputta kāyasamācāraṃ
 sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ Sāriputta kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā
 parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Idha Sāriputta ekacco
 pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti nihitadaṇḍo nihitasatto lajjī
 dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtaḥitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya
 adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ
 vā araṇṇagataṃ vā, taṃ nādinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātaṃ ādātā hoti.
 Kāmesumicchācāraṃ pahāya kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, yā tā
 māturakkhitā piturakkhitā mātāpiturakkhitā bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā
 ñātirakkhitā gottarakkhita dhammarakkhitā sassāmikā sapaṇidaṇḍā antamaso
 mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi, tathārūpāsu na cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evarūpaṃ
 Sāriputta kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā
 dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. “Kāyasamācāraṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena
 vadāmi sevittabbampi asevitabbampi, taṅca aññamaññaṃ kāyasamācāraṃ”ti
 iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ mayā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Vacīsamācāraṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi -pa-.
 Manosamācāraṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi -pa-.
 Cittuppādaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi -pa-.
 Saññāpaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi -pa-.
 Diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi -pa-.

“Attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi
 sevittabbampi asevitabbampi, taṅca aññamaññaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ”ti
 kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ mayā,

kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ Sāriputta attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo attabhāvapaṭilābho na sevitaḥḥo. Yathārūpaṇca kho Sāriputta attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo attabhāvapaṭilābho sevitaḥḥo.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ Sāriputta attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Sabyābajjhaṃ Sāriputta attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ abhinibbattayato apariniṭṭhitabhāvāya akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Abyābajjhaṃ Sāriputta attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ abhinibbattayato pariniṭṭhitabhāvāya akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. “Attabhāvapaṭilābhampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḥḥampi asevitaḥḥampi, taṇca aññaṃaññaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ mayā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Imassa kho Sāriputta mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhaḥḥo.

119. Cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḥḥampi asevitaḥḥampi. Sotaviññeyyaṃ saddaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḥḥampi asevitaḥḥampi. Ghānaviññeyyaṃ gandhaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḥḥampi asevitaḥḥampi. Jivhāviññeyyaṃ rasaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḥḥampi asevitaḥḥampi. Kāyaviññeyyaṃ phoṭṭhabbaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḥḥampi asevitaḥḥampi. Manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḥḥampi asevitaḥḥampīti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—imassa kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi—“cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḥḥampi asevitaḥḥampī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpaṃ cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ na sevitaḥḥaṃ. Yathārūpaṇca kho bhante cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpaṃ cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ sevitaḥḥaṃ.

“Cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi asevitabbampi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Sotaviññeyyaṃ saddaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta -pa- evarūpo sotaviññeyyo saddo na sevittabbo. Evarūpo sotaviññeyyo saddo sevittabbo. Evarūpo ghānaviññeyyo gandho na sevittabbo. Evarūpo ghānaviññeyyo gandho sevittabbo. Evarūpo jivhāviññeyyo raso na sevittabbo. Evarūpo jivhāviññeyyo raso sevittabbo. Kāyaviññeyyaṃ phoṭṭhabbaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta -pa- evarūpo kāyaviññeyyo phoṭṭhabbo na sevittabbo. Evarūpo kāyaviññeyyo phoṭṭhabbo sevittabbo.

“Manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi asevitabbampi”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo manoviññeyyo dhammo na sevittabbo. Yathārūpaṃ kho bhante manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo manoviññeyyo dhammo sevittabbo.

“Manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi asevitabbampi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Imassa kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti.

120. Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta, sādhū kho tvaṃ Sāriputta imassa mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi—“cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi asevitabbampi”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ mayā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ Sāriputta cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpaṃ cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ na sevittabaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ kho Sāriputta cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpaṃ cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ sevittabaṃ. “Cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi asevitabbampi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ mayā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Sotaviññeyyaṃ saddaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta -pa- evarūpo sotaviññeyyo saddo na sevitabbo. Evarūpo sotaviññeyyo saddo sevitabbo. Evarūpo ghānaviññeyyo gandho na sevitabbo. Evarūpo ghānaviññeyyo gandho sevitabbo. Evarūpo jivhāviññeyyo raso na sevitabbo. Evarūpo jivhāviññeyyo raso sevitabbo. Evarūpo kāyaviññeyyo phoṭṭhabbo na sevitabbo. Evarūpo kāyaviññeyyo phoṭṭhabbo sevitabbo.

Manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta -pa- evarūpo manoviññeyyo dhammo na sevitabbo. Evarūpo manoviññeyyo dhammo sevitabbo. “Manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ mayā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Imassa kho Sāriputta mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo.

121. Cīvaraṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi -pa-. Piṇḍapātaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta. Senāsanāṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta. Gāmaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta. Nigamaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta. Nagaraṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta. Janapadaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta. Puggalaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampīti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—imassa kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi—“cīvaraṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante cīvaraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpaṃ cīvaraṃ na sevitabbaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ kho bhante cīvaraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpaṃ cīvaraṃ sevitabbaṃ. “Cīvaraṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Piṇḍapātaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta -pa- evarūpo piṇḍapāto na sevitabbo. Evarūpo piṇḍapāto sevitabbo. Senāsanāṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta -pa- evarūpaṃ senāsaṃ na sevitabbaṃ. Evarūpaṃ senāsaṃ sevitabbaṃ. Gāmaṃpāhaṃ

Sāriputta -pa- evarūpo gāmo na sevittabbo. Evarūpo gāmo sevittabbo.
 Evarūpo nigamo na sevittabbo. Evarūpo nigamo sevittabbo. Evarūpaṃ
 nagaraṃ na sevittabbaṃ. Evarūpaṃ nagaraṃ sevittabbaṃ. Evarūpo janapado
 na sevittabbo. Evarūpo janapado sevittabbo.

“Puggalaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi
 asevitabbampi”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca
 vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante puggalaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā
 abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalaṃ dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo puggalo na sevittabbo.
 Yathārūpaṃ bhante puggalaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti,
 kusalaṃ dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo puggalo sevittabbo.
 “Puggalaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi
 asevitabbampi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idamevaṃ paṭicca vuttanti.
 Imassa kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena
 atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi.

122. Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta, sādhū kho tvaṃ Sāriputta imassa mayā
 saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena
 atthaṃ ājānāsi—“cīvaraṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi
 asevitabbampi”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ mayā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.
 Yathārūpaṃ Sāriputta cīvaraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti,
 kusalaṃ dhammā parihāyanti. Evarūpaṃ cīvaraṃ na sevittabbaṃ.
 Yathārūpaṃ bhante Sāriputta cīvaraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti,
 kusalaṃ dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpaṃ cīvaraṃ sevittabbaṃ.
 “Cīvaraṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi asevitabbampi”ti
 iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ mayā, idamevaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (Yathā paṭhamā, tathā
 vitthāretabbaṃ.) Evarūpo piṇḍapāto. Evarūpaṃ senāsanaṃ. Evarūpo gāmo.
 Evarūpo nigamo. Evarūpaṃ nagaraṃ. Evarūpo janapado.

“Puggalaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi
 asevitabbampi”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ mayā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.
 Yathārūpaṃ Sāriputta puggalaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti,
 kusalaṃ dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo puggalo na sevittabbo. Yathārūpaṃ
 kho Sāriputta puggalaṃ

sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo puggalo sevitabbo. “Puggalaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ mayā, idametam paṭicca vuttaṃ. Imassa kho Sāriputta mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo.

123. Sabbepi ce Sāriputta khattiyā imassa mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyūṃ sabbesānampissa khattiyānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbepi ce Sāriputta brāhmaṇā -pa-. Sabbepi ce Sāriputta vessā. Sabbepi ce Sāriputta suddā imassa mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyūṃ sabbesānampissa suddānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sadevakopi ce Sāriputta loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī pajā sadevamanussā imassa mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyya sadevakassapissa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Sevitabbāsevitabbasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catuttham.

5. Bahudhātukasutta

124. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Yāni kānici bhikkhave bhayāni uppajjanti, sabbāni tāni bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Ye keci upaddavā uppajjanti, sabbe te bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Ye keci upasaggā uppajjanti, sabbe te bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Seyyathāpi

bhikkhave naḷāgārā vā tiṇāgārā vā aggi mutto¹ kūṭāgārānipi dahati ullittāvalittāni nivātāni phusitaggaḷāni pihitavātapānāni. Evameva kho bhikkhave yāni kānici bhayāni uppajjanti, sabbāni tāni bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Ye keci upaddavā uppajjanti, sabbe te bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Ye keci upasaggā uppajjanti, sabbe te bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Iti kho bhikkhave sappaṭibhaya bālo, appaṭibhaya paṇḍito. Sa-upaddavo bālo, anupaddavo paṇḍito. Sa-upasaggo bālo, anupasaggo paṇḍito. Natthi bhikkhave paṇḍitato bhayaṃ, natthi paṇḍitato upaddavo, natthi paṇḍitato upasaggo. Tasmātiha bhikkhave paṇḍitā bhavissāma vīmaṃsakāti, evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kittāvatā nu kho bhante ‘paṇḍito bhikkhu vīmaṃsako’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti. Yato kho Ānanda bhikkhu dhātukusalo ca hoti, āyatanakusalo ca hoti, paṭiccasamuppādakusalo ca hoti, ṭhānāṭhānakusalo ca hoti, ettāvatā kho Ānanda “paṇḍito bhikkhu vīmaṃsako”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti.

125. Kittāvatā pana bhante “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Aṭṭhārasa kho imā Ānanda dhātuyo, cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇadhātu, sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu, ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu, jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññāṇadhātu, kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu, manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu. Imā kho Ānanda aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo yato jānāti passati, ettāvatāpi kho Ānanda “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. (1)

Siyā pana bhante aññopi pariyāyo yathā “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Siyā Ānanda. Chayimā Ānanda dhātuyo, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu ākāśadhātu viññāṇadhātu. Imā kho Ānanda cha dhātuyo yato

jānāti passati, ettāvatāpi kho Ānanda “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. (2)

Siyā pana bhante aññopi pariyāyo yathā “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Siyā Ānanda. Chayimā Ānanda dhātuyo, sukhadhātu dukkhadhātu somanassadhātu domanassadhātu upekkhādhātu avijjādhātu. Imā kho Ānanda cha dhātuyo yato jānāti passati, ettāvatāpi kho Ānanda “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. (3)

Siyā pana bhante aññopi pariyāyo yathā “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Siyā Ānanda. Cha yimā Ānanda dhātuyo, kāmadhātu nekkhammadhātu byāpādadhātu abyāpādadhātu vihiṃsādhātu avihiṃsādhātu. Imā kho Ānanda cha dhātuyo yato jānāti passati, ettāvatāpi kho Ānanda “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. (4)

Siyā pana bhante aññopi pariyāyo yathā “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Siyā Ānanda. Tisso imā Ānanda dhātuyo, kāmadhātu rūpadhātu arūpadhātu. Imā kho Ānanda tisso dhātuyo yato jānāti passati, ettāvatāpi kho Ānanda “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. (5)

Siyā pana bhante aññopi pariyāyo yathā “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Siyā Ānanda. Dve imā Ānanda dhātuyo, saṅkhatādhātu asaṅkhatādhātu. Imā kho Ānanda dve dhātuyo yato jānāti passati, ettāvatāpi kho Ānanda “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. (6)

126. Kittāvatā pana bhante “āyatanakusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Cha kho panimāni Ānanda ajjhattikabāhirāni āyatanāni. Cakkhuceva rūpā ca sotaṇca saddā ca ghāṇaṇca gandhā ca jivhā ca rasā ca kāyo ca phoṭṭhabbā ca mano ca dhammā ca. Imāni kho Ānanda cha ajjhattikabāhirāni āyatanāni yato jānāti passati, ettāvatā kho Ānanda “āyatanakusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti.

Kittāvatā pana bhante “paṭiccasamuppādakusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti.

Idhānanda bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti—imasmim sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati, imasmim asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃpaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāyatveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho, saḷāyatananirodhā phassanirodho, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsā nirujjhanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Ettāvatā kho Ānanda “paṭiccasamuppādakusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti.

127. Kittāvatā pana bhante “ṭhānāṭṭhānakusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Idhānanda bhikkhu aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kiñci¹ saṅkhāraṃ niccato upagaccheyya, etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṃ niccato upagaccheyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci saṅkhāraṃ sukhato upagaccheyya, etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṃ sukhato upagaccheyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci dhammaṃ attato upagaccheyya, etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano kañci dhammaṃ attato upagaccheyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti.

1. Kiñci (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

128. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo mātaṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano mātaṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo pitaraṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya -pa- arahantaṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo duṭṭhacitto Tathāgatassa lohitaṃ uppādeyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano duṭṭhacitto Tathāgatassa lohitaṃ uppādeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo saṃghaṃ bhindeyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano saṃghaṃ bhindeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo aññaṃ satthāraṃ uddiseyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano aññaṃ satthāraṃ uddiseyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti.

129. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā apubbaṃ acarimaṃ uppajjeyyūṃ, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho uppajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve rājāno cakkavattino apubbaṃ acarimaṃ uppajjeyyūṃ, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko rājā cakkavattī uppajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti.

130. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ itthī Arahaṃ assa Sammāsambuddho, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puriso Arahaṃ assa Sammāsambuddho, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ itthī rājā assa cakkavattī, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puriso rājā assa cakkavattī, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ itthī sakkattaṃ kareyya. Mārattaṃ kareyya. Brahmattaṃ kareyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puriso

sakkattaṃ kareyya. Mārattaṃ kareyya. Brahmattaṃ kareyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti.

131. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ kāyaduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, netaṃ ṭhātaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ kāyaduccaritassa aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ vacīduccaritassa -pa- yaṃ manoduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ vacīduccaritassa -pa- yaṃ manoduccaritassa aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ kāyasucaritassa aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ kāyasucaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ vacīsucaritassa -pa- yaṃ manosucaritassa aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ vacīsucaritassa -pa- yaṃ manosucaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti.

Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ kāyaduccaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ kāyaduccaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ vacīduccaritasamaṅgī -pa- yaṃ manoduccaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ vacīduccaritasamaṅgī -pa- yaṃ manoduccaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ kāyasucaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ

duggatim vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjeyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ kāyasucaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaṅgī -pa- yaṃ manosucaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjeyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaṅgī -pa- yaṃ manosucaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ettāvataṃ kho Ānanda “ṭhānāṭhānakusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti.

132. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, konāmo ayaṃ bhante dhammapariyāyo”ti. Tasmātiha tvaṃ Ānanda imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ bahudhātukotipi naṃ dhārehi, catuparivaṭṭotipi naṃ dhārehi, dhammādāsotipi naṃ dhārehi, amatadundubhītipi¹ naṃ dhārehi, anuttaro saṅgāmaṃ vijayotipi naṃ dhārehīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Bahudhātukasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ pañcamaṃ.

6. Isigilisutta

133. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Isigilismim pabbate. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ Vebhāraṃ pabbatanti. Evaṃ bhante. Etassapi kho bhikkhave Vebhārassa pabbatassa aññāva samaññā ahosi aññā paññatti.

1. Dudrabhītipi (Ka)

Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ Paṇḍavaṃ pabbatanti. Evaṃ bhante. Etassapi kho bhikkhave Paṇḍavassa pabbatassa aññāva samaññā ahosi aññā paññatti.

Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ Vepullaṃ pabbatanti. Evaṃ bhante. Etassapi kho bhikkhave Vepullassa pabbatassa aññāva samaññā ahosi aññā paññatti.

Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ Gijjhakūṭaṃ pabbatanti. Evaṃ bhante. Etassapi kho bhikkhave Gijjhakūṭassa pabbatassa aññāva samaññā ahosi aññā paññatti.

Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave imaṃ Isigiliṃ pabbatanti. Evaṃ bhante. Imassa kho pana bhikkhave Isigilissa pabbatassa esāva samaññā ahosi esā paññatti.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave pañca paccekabuddhasatāni imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsino ahesuṃ. Te imaṃ pabbataṃ pavisantā dissanti, pavittā na dissanti. Tameṇaṃ manussā disvā evamāhaṃsu “ayaṃ pabbato ime isī¹ gilatī”ti Isigili Isigilitveva samaññā udapādi. Ācikkhissāmi² bhikkhave paccekabuddhānaṃ nāmāni, kittayissāmi bhikkhave paccekabuddhānaṃ nāmāni, desessāmi bhikkhave paccekabuddhānaṃ nāmāni, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

134. Ariṭṭho nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho³ imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahosi, Upariṭṭho nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahosi, Tagarasikhī⁴ nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahosi, Yasassī nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahosi, Sudassano nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahosi, Piyadassī nāma bhikkhave

1. Isayo (Ka)

3. Paccekabuddho (Ka-Sī, I)

2. Ācikkhissāmi vo (Ka)

4. Taggarasikhī (Ka)

paccekasambuddho imasmim̐ Isigilismim̐ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi,
 Gandhāro nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho imasmim̐ Isigilismim̐
 pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi, Piṇḍolo nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho
 imasmim̐ Isigilismim̐ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi, Upāsabho nāma bhikkhave
 paccekasambuddho imasmim̐ Isigilismim̐ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi, Nīto
 nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho imasmim̐ Isigilismim̐ pabbate
 ciranivāsī ahoṣi, Tatho nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho imasmim̐
 Isigilismim̐ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi, Sutavā nāma bhikkhave
 paccekasambuddho imasmim̐ Isigilismim̐ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi,
 Bhāvitatto nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho imasmim̐ Isigilismim̐
 pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi.

135. Ye sattasārā anīghā nirāsā,
 Paccekamevajjhagamamsu bodhim¹.
 Tesam̐ visallāna naruttamānam̐,
 Nāmāni me kittayato suṇātha.
- Ariṭṭho Upariṭṭho Tagarasikhī Yasassī,
 Sudassano Piyadassī ca susambuddho².
 Gandhāro Piṇḍolo Upāsabho ca,
 Nīto Tatho Sutavā Bhāvitatto.
- Sumbho Subho Matulo³ aṭṭhamo ca,
 Athassumegho⁴ Anīgho Sudāṭṭho.
 Paccekabuddhā bhavanettikhīṇā,
 Hiṅgū ca Hiṅgo ca mahānubhāvā.
- Dve Jālino munino Aṭṭhako ca,
 Atha Kosallo Buddho atho Subāhu.
 Upanemiso Nemiso Santacitto,
 Sacco Tatho Virajo Paṇḍito ca.

1. Paccekamevajjhagamam̐ subodhim̐ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

3. Methulo (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

2. Buddho (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

4. Aṭṭhasumedho (Ka)

Kālūpakālā Vijito Jito ca,
 Aṅgo ca Paṅgo ca Guttijito ca.
 Passi jahi upadhidukkhamūlaṃ¹,
 Aparājito mārabalaṃ ajesi.

 Satthā Pavattā Sarabhaṅgo Lomahaṃso,
 Uccaṅgamāyo Asito Anāsavo.
 Manomayo mānacchido ca Bandhumā,
 Tadādhimutto Vimalo ca Ketumā.

 Ketumbharāgo ca Mātāṅgo Ariyo,
 Athaccuto Accutagāmyāmakko.
 Sumaṅgalo Dabbilo Supatiṭṭhito,
 Asayho Khemābhirato ca Sorato.

 Durannayo Saṅgho athopi Ujjayo,
 Aparo Muni Sayho anomanikkamo.
 Ānando Nando Upanando dvādasa,
 Bhāradvājo antimadehadhārī².

 Bodhi Mahānāmo athopi Uttaro,
 Kesī Sikhī Sundaro Dvārabhājo.
 Tissūpatissā bhavabandhanacchidā,
 Upasikhi taṇhacchido ca Sikhari³.

 Buddho ahu Maṅgalo vītarāgo,
 Usabhaacchidā jāliniṃ dukkhamūlaṃ.
 Santaṃ padaṃ ajjhagamopanīto,
 Uposatho Sundaro Saccaṇāmo.

 Jeto Jayanto Padumo Uppalo ca,
 Padumuttaro Rakkhito Pabbato ca.
 Mānatthaddho Sobhito Vītarāgo,
 Kaṇho ca Buddho suvimuttacitto.

1. Passī jahī upadhiṃ dukkhamūlaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Antimadehadhārī (Sī)

3. Upasīdarī taṇhacchido ca sīdarī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Ete ca aññe ca mahānubhāvā,
 Paccekabuddhā bhavanettikhīṇā.
 Te sabbasaṅgātigate mahesī,
 Parinibbute vandatha appameyyeti.

Isigilisuttaṃ niṭṭhitam chaṭṭham.

7. Mahācattārīsakasutta

136. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “ariyaṃ vo bhikkhave sammāsamādhiṃ desessāmi sa-upanisaṃ saparikkhāraṃ, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamo ca bhikkhave ariyo sammāsamādhi sa-upaniso saparikkhāro. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati. Yā kho bhikkhave imehi sattahaṅgehi cittassa ekaggatā parikkhatā, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyo sammāsamādhi sa-upaniso itipi saparikkhāro itipi. Tatra bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathaṅca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti, micchādiṭṭhiṃ “micchādiṭṭhī”ti pajānāti. Sammādiṭṭhiṃ “sammādiṭṭhī”ti pajānāti. Sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi.

Katamā ca bhikkhave micchādiṭṭhi. Natthi dinnam, natthi yiṭṭham, natthi hutam, natthi sukatadukkaṭānam kammānam phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṅca lokam paraṅca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave micchādiṭṭhi.

Katamā ca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi. sammādiṭṭhimpaham¹ bhikkhave dvāyaṃ² vadāmi—atthi bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi sāsavā puññabhāgiyā upadhivepakkā, atthi bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi ariyā anāsavā lokuttarā maggaṅgā. Katamā ca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi sāsavā puññabhāgiyā upadhivepakkā. Atthi dinnam, atthi yiṭṭham, atthi hutam, atthi sukatadukkaṭāṇam kammāṇam phalam vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko, atthi paro loko, atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggaṭā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṅca lokam paraṅca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi sāsavā puññabhāgiyā upadhivepakkā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi ariyā anāsavā lokuttarā maggaṅgā. Yā kho bhikkhave ariyacittassa anāsavacittassa ariyamaggasamaṅgino ariyamaggaṃ bhāvayato paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo sammādiṭṭhi maggaṅgam³. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi ariyā anāsavā lokuttarā maggaṅgā. So micchādiṭṭhiyā pahānāya vāyamati sammādiṭṭhiyā upasampadāya, svāssa⁴ hoti sammāvāyāmo. So sato micchādiṭṭhim pajahati, sato sammādiṭṭhim upasampajja viharati, sāssa⁵ hoti sammāsati. Itiyime⁶ tayo dhammā sammādiṭṭhim anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāvāyāmo sammāsati.

137. Tatra bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathanca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti micchāsaṅkappaṃ “micchāsaṅkappo”ti pajānāti, sammāsaṅkappaṃ “sammāsaṅkappo”ti pajānāti, sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Katamo ca bhikkhave micchāsaṅkappo. Kāmasaṅkappo byāpādasāṅkappo vihimśasaṅkappo. Ayaṃ bhikkhave micchāsaṅkappo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo. Sammāsaṅkappaṃpaham bhikkhave dvāyaṃ vadāmi—atthi bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko, atthi bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo sāsavo

1. Sammādiṭṭhimaham (Ka) evaṃ sammāsaṅkappaṃpahamtyādīsupi.

2. Dvayaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Ṭikā oloketabbā. 3. Maggaṅgā (Sī, I)

4. Svāyaṃ (Ka) 5. Sāyaṃ (Ka) 6. Itime (Sī), itissime (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko. Nekkhammasaṅkappo abyāpādasāṅkappo avihimsāsaṅkappo. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. Yo kho bhikkhave ariyacittassa anāsavacittassa ariyamaggasamaṅgino ariyamaggaṃ bhāvayato takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā byappanā cetaso abhiniropanā vacīsaṅkhāro. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. So micchāsaṅkappassa pahānāya vāyamati sammāsaṅkappassa upasampadāya, svāssa hoti sammāvāyāmo. So sato micchāsaṅkappaṃ pajahati, sato sammāsaṅkappaṃ upasampajja viharati, sāssa hoti sammāsati. Itiyime tayo dhammā sammāsaṅkappaṃ anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāvāyāmo sammāsati.

138. Tatra bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathaṅca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti, micchāvācāṃ “micchāvācā”ti pajānāti, sammāvācāṃ “sammāvācā”ti pajānāti, sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Katamā ca bhikkhave micchāvācā. Musāvādo piṣuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo. Ayaṃ bhikkhave micchāvācā. Katamā ca bhikkhave sammāvācā. Sammāvācāṃpahaṃ bhikkhave dvāyaṃ vadāmi—atthi bhikkhave sammāvācā sāsavā puññabhāgiyā upadhivepakkā, atthi bhikkhave sammāvācā ariyā anāsavā lokuttarā maggaṅgā. Katamā ca bhikkhave sammāvācā sāsavā puññabhāgiyā upadhivepakkā. Musāvādā veramaṇī piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī samphappalāpā veramaṇī. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sammāvācā sāsavā puññabhāgiyā upadhivepakkā. katamā ca bhikkhave sammāvācā ariyā anāsavā lokuttarā maggaṅgā. Yā kho bhikkhave ariyacittassa anāsavacittassa ariyamaggasamaṅgino ariyamaggaṃ bhāvayato catūhi vacīduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sammāvācā ariyā anāsavā lokuttarā maggaṅgā. So micchāvācāya pahānāya vāyamati sammāvācāya upasampadāya, svāssa hoti sammāvāyāmo. So sato micchāvācāṃ pajahati, sato sammāvācāṃ upasampajja viharati, sāssa

hoti sammāsati. Itiyime tayo dhammā sammāvācam anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāvāyāmo sammāsati.

139. Tatra bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathaṅca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti micchākammantaṃ “micchākammanto”ti pajānāti, sammākammantaṃ “sammākammanto”ti pajānāti, sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Katamo ca bhikkhave micchākammanto. Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesumicchācāro. Ayaṃ bhikkhave micchākammanto. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammākammanto. Sammākammantaṃpahaṃ bhikkhave dvāyaṃ vadāmi—atthi bhikkhave sammākammanto sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko, atthi bhikkhave sammākammanto ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammākammanto sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko. Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī adinnādānā veramaṇī kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sammākammanto sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammākammanto ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. Yā kho bhikkhave ariyacittassa anāsavacittassa ariyamaggasamaṅgino ariyamaggaṃ bhāvayato tīhi kāyaduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sammākammanto ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. So micchākammantassa pahānāya vāyamati sammākammantassa upasampadāya, svāssa hoti sammāvāyāmo. So sato micchākammantaṃ pajahati, sato sammākammantaṃ upasampajja viharati, sāssa hoti sammāsati. Itiyime tayo dhammā sammākammantaṃ anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāvāyāmo sammāsati.

140. Tatra bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathaṅca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti micchā-ājīvaṃ “micchā-ājīvo”ti pajānāti, sammā-ājīvaṃ “sammā-ājīvo”ti pajānāti, sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Katamo ca bhikkhave micchā-ājīvo. Kuhanā lapanā nemittikatā nippesikatā lābhena lābhaṃ nijigīsanatā¹. Ayaṃ bhikkhave micchā-ājīvo. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammā-ājīvo. Sammā-ājīvaṃpahaṃ

1. Nijigīmsanatā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

bhikkhave dvāyaṃ vadāmi—atthi bhikkhave sammā-ājīvo sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko, atthi bhikkhave sammā-ājīvo ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammā-ājīvo sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvikam kappeti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sammā-ājīvo sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammā-ājīvo ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. Yā kho bhikkhave ariyacittassa anāsavacittassa ariyamaggasamaṅgino ariyamaggaṃ bhāvayato micchā-ājīvā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sammā-ājīvo ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. So micchā-ājīvassa pahānāya vāyamati sammā-ājīvassa upasampadāya, svāssa hoti sammāvāyāmo. So sato micchā-ājīvaṃ pajahati, sato sammā-ājīvaṃ upasampajja viharati, sāssa hoti sammāsati. Itiyime tayo dhammā sammā-ājīvaṃ anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāvāyāmo sammāsati.

141. Tatra bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathanāca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Sammādiṭṭhissa bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo pahoti, sammāsaṅkappassa sammāvācā pahoti, sammāvācassa sammākammanto pahoti, sammākammantassa sammājīvo pahoti, sammā-ājīvassa sammāvāyāmo pahoti, sammāvāyāmassa sammāsati pahoti, sammāsatiṃ sammāsamādhi pahoti, sammāsamādhissa sammāñāṇaṃ pahoti, sammāñāṇassa sammāvimutti pahoti. Iti kho bhikkhave aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato sekkho¹ dasaṅgamannāgato arahā hoti. (Tatrapi sammāñāṇena aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā vigatā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti.)

142. Tatra bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathanāca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Sammādiṭṭhissa bhikkhave micchādiṭṭhi nijjiṇṇā hoti, ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti,

1. Aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgatā sekhā paṭipadā (Sī), aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato sekkho pāṭipado (I, Ka)
() Natthi Sī-Syā-Kaṃ-I-potthakesu.

te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti. Sammādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti, sammāsaṅkappassa bhikkhave micchāsaṅkappo nijjiṇṇo hoti -pa-. Sammāvācassa bhikkhave micchāvācā nijjiṇṇā hoti. Sammākammantassa bhikkhave micchākammanto nijjiṇṇo hoti. Sammā-ājīvassa bhikkhave micchā-ājīvo nijjiṇṇo hoti. Sammāvāyāmassa bhikkhave micchāvāyāmo nijjiṇṇo hoti. Sammāsatisa bhikkhave micchāsati nijjiṇṇā hoti. Sammāsamādhissa bhikkhave micchāsamādhi nijjiṇṇo hoti. Sammāñāṇassa bhikkhave micchāñāṇaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ hoti. Sammāvimuttassa bhikkhave micchāvimutti nijjiṇṇā hoti. Ye ca micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti. Sammāvimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti.

Iti kho bhikkhave vīsati kusalapakkhā vīsati akusalapakkhā mahācattārīsako dhammapariyāyo pavattito appaṭivattiyo samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ.

143. Yo hi koci bhikkhave samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā imaṃ mahācattārīsakaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ garahitabbaṃ paṭikkositabbaṃ maññeyya, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme dasasahadhammikā vādānuvādā gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchanti. Sammādiṭṭhiṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati, ye ca micchādiṭṭhī samaṇabrāhmaṇā, te bhoto pujjā, te bhoto pāsaṃsā. Sammāsaṅkappaṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati, ye ca micchāsaṅkappā samaṇabrāhmaṇā, te bhoto pujjā, te bhoto pāsaṃsā. Sammāvācaṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati -pa-. Sammākammantaṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati. Sammā-ājīvaṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati. Sammāvāyāmaṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati. Sammāsatiṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati. Sammāsamādhiṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati. Sammāñāṇaṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati. Sammāvimuttiṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati, ye ca micchāvimutti samaṇabrāhmaṇā, te bhoto pujjā, te bhoto pāsaṃsā. Yo koci bhikkhave samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā imaṃ mahācattārīsakaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ garahitabbaṃ paṭikkositabbaṃ maññeyya, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme ime dasasahadhammikā vādānuvādā gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchanti. Yepi te bhikkhave ahesuṃ okkalā vassabhaññā¹ ahetuvādā akiriyavādā natthikavādā tepi mahācattārīsakaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ na

1. Vayabhiññā (Ka) Saṃ 2. 60; Aṃ 1. 340 piṭṭhesu passitabbaṃ.

garahitabbaṃ napaṭikkositabbaṃ amaññimsu¹. Taṃ kissa hetu,
nindābyārosa-upārambhabhayāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinandunti.

Mahācattārīsakasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ sattamaṃ.

8. Ānāpānassatisutta

144. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde sambahulehi abhiññātehi abhiññātehi therehi
sāvakehi saddhiṃ, āyasmatā ca Sāriputtena āyasmatā ca
Mahāmoggallānena² āyasmatā ca Mahākassapena āyasmatā ca
Mahākaccāyanena āyasmatā ca Mahākoṭṭhikena āyasmatā ca
Mahākappinena āyasmatā ca Mahācundena āyasmatā ca Anuruddhena
āyasmatā ca Revatena āyasmatā ca Ānandena aññehi ca abhiññātehi
abhiññātehi therehi sāvakehi saddhiṃ.

Tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū nave bhikkhū ovaḍanti
anusāsanti, appekacce therā bhikkhū dasapi bhikkhū ovaḍanti anusāsanti,
appekacce therā bhikkhū vīsampi bhikkhū ovaḍanti anusāsanti, appekacce
therā bhikkhū tiṃsampi bhikkhū ovaḍanti anusāsanti, appekacce therā
bhikkhū cattārīsampi bhikkhū ovaḍanti anusāsanti. Te ca navā bhikkhū
therehi bhikkhūhi ovadiyamānā anusāsiyamānā uḷāraṃ pubbenāparaṃ
visesaṃ jānanti³.

145. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase
pavāraṇāya puṇṇāya puṇṇamāya rattiyaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaparivuto abbhokāse
nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā tuṇhībhūtaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ
anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi
“Āraddhosmi bhikkhave imāya paṭipadāya, āraddhacittosmi bhikkhave
imāya paṭipadāya. Tasmātiha bhikkhave bhiyyoso mattāya vīriyaṃ
ārabhatha appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa

1. Maññeyyūṃ (Ka)

2. Mahāmoggallānena (Ka)

3. Pajānanti (Syā, Kaṃ), sañjānanti (Ka)

adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriya. Idhevāhaṃ Sāvattthiyaṃ komudiṃ cātumāsiniṃ āgamessāmi¹ti. Assosum kho jānapadā bhikkhū “bhagavā kira tattheva Sāvattthiyaṃ komudiṃ cātumāsiniṃ āgamessati²”ti. Te jānapadā bhikkhū Sāvattthim¹ osaranti Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya. Te ca kho therā bhikkhū bhiyyoso mattāya nave bhikkhū ovasanti anusāsanti, appekacce therā bhikkhū dasapi bhikkhū ovasanti anusāsanti, appekacce therā bhikkhū vīsampi bhikkhū ovasanti anusāsanti, appekacce therā bhikkhū timsampi bhikkhū ovasanti anusāsanti, appekacce therā bhikkhū cattārīsampi bhikkhū ovasanti anusāsanti. Te ca navā bhikkhū therehi bhikkhūhi ovadiyamānā anusāsiyamānā uḷāraṃ pubbenāparaṃ visesaṃ jānanti.

146. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase komudiyā cātumāsiniyā puṇṇāya puṇṇamāya rattiyā bhikkhusaṃghaparivuto abbhokāse nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā tuṇḍhībhūtaṃ tuṇḍhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi “apalāpāyaṃ bhikkhave parisā, nippalāpāyaṃ bhikkhave parisā suddhā sāre² patitṭhitā. Tathārūpo ayaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhusaṃgho. Tathārūpā ayaṃ bhikkhave parisā, yathārūpā parisā āhuneyyā pāhuneyyā dikkhiṇeyyā añjalikaraṇīyā anuttaraṃ puñṇakkhettaṃ lokassa. Tathārūpo ayaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhusaṃgho, tathārūpā ayaṃ bhikkhave parisā, yathārūpāya parisāya appaṃ dinnam bahu hoti, bahu dinnam bahutaram. Tathārūpo ayaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhusaṃgho, tathārūpā ayaṃ bhikkhave parisā, yathārūpā parisā dullabhā dassanāya lokassa. Tathārūpo ayaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhusaṃgho, tathārūpā ayaṃ bhikkhave parisā, yathārūpaṃ parisam alaṃ yojanagaṇanāni dassanāya gantum puṭosenāpi³.

147. Santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṃghe arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā sammadaññāvimuttā, evarūpāpi bhikkhave santi bhikkhū imasmim

1. Sāvattthiyaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

2. Suddhasāre patitṭhitā (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Puṭosenāpi, tathārūpo ayaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhusaṃgho,
tathārūpā ayaṃ parisā (Sī, I, Ka)

bhikkhusaṃghe. Santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṃghe pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tattha parinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā, evarūpāpi bhikkhave santi bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṃghe. Santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṃghe tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmino sakideva¹ imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karissanti, evarūpāpi bhikkhave santi bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṃghe. Santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṃghe tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā, evarūpāpi bhikkhave santi bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṃghe.

Santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṃghe catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti, evarūpāpi bhikkhave santi bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṃghe. Santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṃghe catunnaṃ sammappadhānānaṃ bhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti -pa- catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ. Pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ. Pañcannaṃ balānaṃ. Sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ. Ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa bhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti, evarūpāpi bhikkhave santi bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṃghe. Santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṃghe mettābhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti.

Karuṇābhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti.

Muditābhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti.

Upekkhābhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti.

Asubhabhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti.

aniccasaññābhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti, evarūpāpi bhikkhave santi

bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṃghe. Santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmim

bhikkhusaṃghe ānāpānassatibhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti,

ānāpānassati bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā.

Ānāpānassati bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulīkatā cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti.

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti. Satta

bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti.

148. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca bhikkhave ānāpānassati kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā

ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova¹ passasati.

Dīghaṃ vā assasanto “dīghaṃ assasāmī”ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto “dīghaṃ passasāmī”ti pajānāti. Rassaṃ vā assasanto “rassaṃ assasāmī”ti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā passasanto “rassaṃ passasāmī”ti pajānāti. “Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati.

“Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “pītipaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati.

“Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “cittapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Samādahaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “samādahaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati.

“Aniccānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “aniccānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Virāgānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “virāgānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Nirodhānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “nirodhānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho bhikkhave ānāpānassati evaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā.

1. Sato (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

149. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca bhikkhave ānāpānassati kathaṃ bahulīkatā cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu dīghaṃ vā assasanto “dīghaṃ passasāmī”ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto “dīghaṃ assasāmī”ti pajānāti. Rassaṃ vā assasanto “rassaṃ assasāmī”ti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā passasanto “rassaṃ passasāmī”ti pajānāti. “Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Kāye kāyānupassī bhikkhave tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ. Kāyesu kāyāññatarāhaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ vadāmi—yadidaṃ assāsapassāsā. Tasmātiha bhikkhave kāye kāyānupassī tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ. (1)

Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu “pītipaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “pītipaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Vedanāsu vedanānupassī bhikkhave tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu vedanāññatarāhaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ vadāmi—yadidaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ sādhukaṃ manasikāraṃ, tasmātiha bhikkhave vedanāsu vedanānupassī tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ. (2)

Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu “cittapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “cittapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Samādahaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “samādahaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati,

“Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Citte cittānupassī bhikkhave tasmim samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave muṭṭhassatissa asampajānassa ānāpānassatiṃ vadāmi, tasmātiha bhikkhave citte cittānupassī tasmim samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ. (3)

Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu “aniccānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “aniccānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Virāgānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “virāgānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Nirodhānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “nirodhānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Dhammesu dhammānupassī bhikkhave tasmim samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ. So yaṃ taṃ abhiijhādomanassānaṃ pahānaṃ, taṃ paññāya disvā sādhuṃ ajjhupekkhitā hoti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave dhammesu dhammānupassī tasmim samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ. (4)

Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave ānāpānassati evaṃ bahulikatā cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti.

150. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca bhikkhave cattāro satipaṭṭhānā kathaṃ bahulikatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti. Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ. Upaṭṭhitāssa tasmim samaye sati hoti asammuṭṭhā¹. Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno upaṭṭhitā sati hoti asammuṭṭhā, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāparipūriṃ gacchati. (1)

So tathāsato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicayati² parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjati. Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu tathāsato

1. Appammuṭṭhā (Syā, Kam)

2. Pavicarati (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicayati parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjati, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūrim̐ gacchati. (2)

Tassa taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicayato parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ. Yasmim̐ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicayato parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūrim̐ gacchati. (3)

Āraddhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā. Yasmim̐ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno āraddhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā, pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūrim̐ gacchati. (4)

Pīṭimanassa kāyopi passambhati cittampi passambhati. Yasmim̐ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno pīṭimanassa kāyopi passambhati cittampi passambhati, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti. Passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūrim̐ gacchati. (5)

Passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Yasmim̐ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, sadhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūrim̐ gacchati. (6)

So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjhupekkhitā hoti. Yasmim̐ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjhupekkhitā hoti. Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūrim̐ gacchati. (7)

151. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanāsu -pa- citte -pa- dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loka abhiññhādomanassaṃ, upaṭṭhitāssa tasmīṃ samaye sati hoti asammutṭhā. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno upaṭṭhitā sati hoti asammutṭhā, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. (1)

So tathāsato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicayati parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjati. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu tathāsato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicayati parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjati, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. (2)

Tassa taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicayato parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicayato parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. (3)

Āraddhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno āraddhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā, pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. (4)

Pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati cittampi passambhati. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati cittampi passambhati, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, passaddhimbojjhaṅgaṃ tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. (5)

Passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno āradḍho hoti, samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. (6)

So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjhupekkhitā hoti. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjhupekkhitā hoti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno āradḍho hoti. Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho bhikkhave cattāro satipaṭṭhānā evaṃ bahulīkatā satta sambojjhaṅge paripūrenti. (7)

152. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā kathaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrentīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Ānāpānassatisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ aṭṭhamam.

9. Kāyagatāsatisutta

153. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkantānaṃ upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ

ayamantarākathā udapādi “acchariyaṃ āvuso, abbhutaṃ āvuso, yāvañcidaṃ tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena kāyagatāsati¹ bhāvitā bahulikā mahapphalā vuttā mahānisaṃsā”ti. Ayañca hidaṃ tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ antarākathā vipakātā hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena upaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “kāya nuttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo antārākathā vipakātā”ti. Idha bhante amhākaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapapaṭikkantānaṃ upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi “acchariyaṃ āvuso, abbhutaṃ āvuso, yāvañcidaṃ tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulikā mahapphalā vuttā mahānisaṃsā”ti. Ayaṃ kho no bhante antarākathā vipakātā, atha Bhagavā anuppattoti.

154. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca bhikkhave kāyagatāsati kathaṃ bahulikā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati. Dīghaṃ vā assasanto “dīghaṃ assasāmī”ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto “dīghaṃ passasāmī”ti pajānāti. Rassaṃ vā assasanto “rassaṃ assasāmī”ti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā passasanto “rassaṃ passasāmī”ti pajānāti. “Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasitā² sarasaṅkappā, te pahīyanti. Tesāṃ pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti³ samādhiyati. Evaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ⁴ bhāveti. (1)

1. Kāyagatā sati (Syā, Kam, I)

2. Gehassitā (Ṭikā)

3. Ekodī hoti (Sī), ekodibhoti (Syā, Kam)

4. Kāyagataṃ satim (Syā, Kam, I)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu gacchanto vā “gacchāmi”ti pajānāti, ṭhito vā “ṭhitomhi”ti pajānāti, nisinno vā “nisinnomhi”ti pajānāti, sayāno vā “sayānomhi”ti pajānāti, yathā yathā vā panassa kāyo paṇihito hoti, tathā tathā naṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasitā sarasaṅkappā, te pahīyanti. Tesāṃ pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhaveti. (2)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samīñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṃghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhāve sampajānakārī hoti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasitā sarasaṅkappā, te pahīyanti. Tesāṃ pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti. (3)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantaṃ pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati “atthi imasmiṃ kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco, maṃsaṃ nhāru¹ aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiñjaṃ vakkāṃ, hadayaṃ yakaṇaṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ, antaṃ antaguṇaṃ udariyaṃ karīsaṃ, pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo, assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan”ti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ubhatomukhā putoli² pūrā nānāvihitassa dhañṇassa. Seyyathidaṃ, sālīnaṃ vīhīnaṃ muggānaṃ māsānaṃ tilānaṃ taṇḍulānaṃ. Tameva cakkhumā puriso muñcitvā paccavekkheyya “ime sālī ime vīhī ime muggā ime māsā ime tilā ime taṇḍulā”ti. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantaṃ

1. Nahāru (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Mūhoḷī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati “atthi imasmim kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco, maṃsaṃ nhāru aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiñjaṃ vakkam, hadayaṃ yakanam kilomakam pihakam papphāsam, antam antagūṇam udariyam karīsam, pittaṃ semham pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo, assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan”ti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasitā sarasaṅkappā te pahīyanti. Tesam pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti. (4)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu imeva kāyaṃ yathāṭṭhitaṃ yathāpaṇihitaṃ dhātuso paccavekkhati “atthi imasmim kāye pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dakkho goghātako vā voghātakantevāsī vā gāviṃ vadhitvā cātumahāpathe¹ bilaso vibhajitvā² nisinno assa. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imeva kāyaṃ yathāṭṭhitaṃ yathāpaṇihitaṃ dhātuso paccavekkhati “atthi imasmim kāye pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasitā sarasaṅkappā, te pahīyanti. Tesam pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti. (5)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathāpi passeyya sarīraṃ sivathikāya³ chaḍḍitaṃ ekāhamataṃ vā dvīhamataṃ vā tīhamataṃ vā uddhumātakam vinīlakam vipubbakajātam. So imeva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati “ayampi kho kāyo evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī evaṃanātīto”ti⁴. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasitā sarasaṅkappā, te pahīyanti. Tesam pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti. (6)

1. Cātumahāpathe (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Sīvathikāya (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Paṭivibhajitvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Etaṃ anātīto (Sī)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathāpi passeyya sarīraṃ sivathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ kākehi vā khajjamānaṃ kulalehi vā khajjamānaṃ gijjhehi vā khajjamānaṃ kaṅkehi vā khajjamānaṃ sunakhehi vā khajjamānaṃ byagghehi vā khajjamānaṃ dīpihi vā khajjamānaṃ siṅgālehi vā¹ khajjamānaṃ vividhehi vā pāṇakajātehi khajjamānaṃ. So imameva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati “ayampi kho kāyo evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī evaṃanatīto”ti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa -pa-. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti. (7)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathāpi passeyya sarīraṃ sivathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ aṭṭhikasaṅkhalikaṃ samaṃsalohitaṃ nhārusambandhaṃ -pa- aṭṭhikasaṅkhalikaṃ nimmaṃsalohitamakkhitaṃ nhārusambandhaṃ -pa- aṭṭhikasaṅkhalikaṃ apagatamaṃsalohitaṃ nhārusambandhaṃ -pa- aṭṭhikāni apagatasambandhāni² disāvidisāvikkhittāni³, aññena hatthaṭṭhikaṃ aññena pādaṭṭhikaṃ aññena gopphakaṭṭhikaṃ⁴ aññena jaṅghaṭṭhikaṃ aññena ūruṭṭhikaṃ aññena kaṭṭhikaṃ⁵ aññena phāsukaṭṭhikaṃ aññena piṭṭhiṭṭhikaṃ aññena khandhaṭṭhikaṃ aññena gīvaṭṭhikaṃ aññena hanukaṭṭhikaṃ aññena dantaṭṭhikaṃ aññena sīsakaṭāhaṃ⁵. So imameva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati “ayampi kho kāyo evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī evaṃanatīto”ti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa -pa-. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti. (8-11)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathāpi passeyya sarīraṃ sivathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ aṭṭhikāni setāni saṅkhavaṇṇapaṭibhāgāni⁶ -pa- aṭṭhikāni puñjakitāni terovassikāni -pa- aṭṭhikāni pūtini cuṇṇakajātāni. So imameva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati “ayampi kho kāyo evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī evaṃanatīto”ti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa -pa-. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti. (12-14)

155. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so imameva kāyaṃ vivekajena pītisukhena abhi-

1. Gijjhehi vā khajjamānaṃ suvānehi vā khajjamānaṃ sigālehi vā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Apagatanahārusambandhāni (Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Disāvidisāsu vikkhittāni (Sī, I)

4. Aññena gopphakaṭṭhikanti idaṃ Sī-Syā-Kaṃ-I-potthakesu natthi.

5-5. Aññena kaṭṭhikaṃ aññena piṭṭhikaṇṭakaṃ aññena sīsakaṭāhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

6. Saṅkhavaṇṇūpanibhāni (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

sandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dakkho nhāpako¹ vā nhāpakantevāsī vā kamsathāle nhānīyacuṇṇāni² ākiritvā udakena paripp hosakam paripp hosakam sanneyya, sāyam nhānīyapiṇḍi³ snehānugatā snehaparetā santarabāhirā phuṭā snehena, na ca pagghariṇī. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imeva kāyam vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti. Tassa evam appamattassa -pa-. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti. (15)

Puna caparam bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā -pa- dutiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati, so imeva kāyam samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave udakarahado gambhīro ubbhidodako⁴, tassa nevassa puratthimāya disāya udakassa āyamukham, na pacchimāya disāya udakassa āyamukham, na uttarāya disāya udakassa āyamukham, na dakkhiṇāya disāya udakassa āyamukham, devo ca na kālena kālam sammā dhāram anuppaveccheyya. Atha kho tamhāva udakarahadā sītā vāridhārā ubbhijjivā tameva udakarahadam sītena vārinā abhisandeyya parisandeyya paripūreyya paripp hareyya, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato udakarahadassa sītena vārinā apphuṭaṃ assa. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imeva kāyam samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti. Tassa evam appamattassa -pa-. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti. (16)

Puna caparam bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā -pa- tatiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati, so imeva kāyam nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippītikena sukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uppaliniyam vā paduminiyam vā puṇḍarīkiniyam vā appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarīkāni

1. Nahāpako (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Nahānīyacuṇṇāni (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Sāssa nahānīyapiṇḍi (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

4. Ubbhitodako (Syā, Kam, Ka)

vā uduke jātāni uduke saṁvaḍḍhāni udakānuggatāni antonimuggaposīni, tāni yāva caggā yāva ca mūlā sītena vārinā abhisannāni parisannāni¹ paripūrāni paripphuṭāni, nāssa² kiñci sabbāvataṁ uppalānaṁ vā padumānaṁ vā puṇḍarīkānaṁ vā sītena vārinā apphuṭaṁ assa. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imeva kāyaṁ nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippītikena sukhena apphuṭaṁ hoti. Tassa evaṁ appamattassa -pa-. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṁ bhāveti. (17)

Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā -pa- catutthaṁ jhānaṁ upasampajja viharati, so imeva kāyaṁ parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharitvā nisinno hoti, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena apphuṭaṁ hoti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso odātena vatthena sasīsaṁ pārupitvā nisinno assa, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa odātena vatthena apphuṭaṁ assa. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imeva kāyaṁ parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharitvā nisinno hoti, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena apphuṭaṁ hoti. Tassa evaṁ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasitā sarasaṅkappā te pahīyanti, tesāṁ pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṁ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṁ bhāveti. (18)

156. Yassa kassaci bhikkhave kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulikatā, antogadhāvāssa³ kusalā dhammā ye keci vijjābhāgiyā. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yassa kassaci mahāsamuddo cetasā phuṭo, antogadhāvāssa kunnadiyo yā kāci samuddaṅgamā. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulikatā, antogadhāvāssa kusalā dhammā ye keci vijjābhāgiyā.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave kāyagatāsati abhāvitā abahulikatā, labhati tassa māro otāraṁ, labhati tassa māro āramaṇaṁ⁴.

1. Abhisandāni parisandāni (Ka)

3. Antogadhā tassa (Sī, I)

2. Na nesaṁ (?)

4. Āramaṇaṁ (?)

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso garukaṃ silāguḷaṃ allamattikāpuñje pakkhipeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu taṃ garukaṃ silāguḷaṃ allamattikāpuñje labhetha otāraṇti. Evaṃ bhante. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati abhāvitā abahulīkatā, labhati tassa māro otāraṃ, labhati tassa māro ārammaṇaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sukkhaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ¹, atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya “aggim abhinibbattessāmi tejo pātukarissāmi”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu so puriso amuṃ sukkhaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimanthento² aggim abhinibbatteyya tejo pātukareyyāti. Evaṃ bhante. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati abhāvitā abahulīkatā, labhati tassa māro otāraṃ, labhati tassa māro ārammaṇaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave udakamaṇiko ritto tuccho ādhāre ṭhapito, atha puriso āgaccheyya udakabhāraṃ ādāya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu so puriso labhetha udakassa nikkhepananti. Evaṃ bhante. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati abhāvitā abahulīkatā, labhati tassa māro otāraṃ, labhati tassa māro ārammaṇaṃ.

157. Yassa kassaci bhikkhave kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulīkatā, na tassa labhati māro otāraṃ, na tassa labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso lahukaṃ suttaguḷaṃ sabbasāramaye aggaḷaphalake pakkhipeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu so puriso taṃ lahukaṃ suttaguḷaṃ sabbasāramaye aggaḷaphalake labhetha otāraṇti. No hetam bhante. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulīkatā, na tassa labhati māro otāraṃ, na tassa labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave allamattikāpuñje kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ³, atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya “aggim abhinibbattessāmi tejo pātukarissāmi”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu so puriso amuṃ allamattikāpuñje kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimanthento aggim abhinibbatteyya tejo pātukareyyāti. No hetam bhante. Evameva kho

1. Koḷāpaṃ ārakā udakā thale nikkhitaṃ (Ka)

2. Abhimanthento (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

3. Sasnehaṃ ārakā udakā thale nikkhitaṃ (Ka)

bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulikatā, na tassa labhati māro otāraṃ, na tassa labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave udakamaṇiko pūro udakassa samatittiko kākaṭṭheyyo ādhāre ṭhapito, atha puriso āgaccheyya udakabhāraṃ ādāya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu so puriso labhetha udakassa nikkhepananti. No hetuṃ bhante. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulikatā, na tassa labhati māro otāraṃ, na tassa labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ.

158. Yassa kassaci bhikkhave kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulikatā, so yassa yassa abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyassa dhammassa cittaṃ abhininnāmeti abhiññāsacchikiriyāya, tatra tatveva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave udakamaṇiko pūro udakassa samatittiko kākaṭṭheyyo ādhāre ṭhapito, tamenam balavā puriso yato yato āviñcheyya, āgaccheyya udakanti. Evaṃ bhante. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulikatā, so yassa yassa abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyassa dhammassa cittaṃ abhininnāmeti abhiññāsacchikiriyāya, tatra tatveva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave same bhūmibhāge caturassā pokkharāṇī¹ assa āḷibandhā pūrā udakassa samatittikā kākaṭṭheyyā, tamenam balavā puriso yato yato āḷim muñceyya, āgaccheyya udakanti. Evaṃ bhante. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulikatā, so yassa yassa abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyassa dhammassa cittaṃ abhininnāmeti abhiññāsacchikiriyāya, tatra tatveva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave subhūmiyaṃ catumahāpathe ājaññaratho yutto assa ṭhito odhastapatodo², tamenam dakkho yoggācariyo assadammasārathi abhiruhitvā vāmena hatthena rasmiyo gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena patodaṃ gahetvā yenicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ

1. Pokkharāṇī (Sī)

2. Odhastapatodo (Ka), ubhantarapaṭodo (Syā, Kaṃ)

ava + dhamṣu + ta = odhastā-iti padavibhāgo.

sāreyyāpi paccāsāreyyāpi. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulīkatā, so yassa yassa abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyassa dhammassa cittaṃ abhininnāmeti abhiññāsacchikiriyāya, tatra tatreva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane.

159. Kāyagatāya bhikkhave satiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulīkatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāraddhāya dasānisaṃsā pāṭikaṅkhā—aratiratisaho hoti, na ca taṃ arati sahati, uppanam aratiṃ abhibhuyya viharati. (1)

Bhayabheravasaho hoti, na ca taṃ bhayabheravam sahati, uppannam bhayabheravam abhibhuyya viharati. (2)

Khamo hoti sītassa uṇhāssa jighacchāya pipāsāya daṃsamakasavātātapasarīsapasamphassānam duruttānam durāgatānam vacanapathānam uppannānam sārīrikānam vedanānam dukkhānam tibbānam kharānam kaṭukānam asātānam amanāpānam pāṇaharānam adhivāsakajātiko hoti. (3)

Catunnam jhānānam ābhicetasikānam diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānam nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. (4)

So anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti, ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvam -pa- yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. (5)

Dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike ca -pa-. (6)

Parasattānam parapuggalānam cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti, sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ sarāgaṃ cittanti pajānāti, vītārāgaṃ vā cittaṃ -pa- sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ. Vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ. Samohaṃ vā cittaṃ. Vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ. Saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ. Vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ. Mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ. Amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ. Sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ. Anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ. Samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ. Asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ. Vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ. Avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ avimuttaṃ cittanti pajānāti. (7)

So anekavihitam pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo -pa- iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitam pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. (8)

Dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. (9)

Āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. (10)

Kāyagatāya bhikkhave satiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāradhāya ime dasānisamsā pāṭikaṅkhāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Kāyagatāsatisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ navamaṃ.

10. Saṅkhārūpapattisutta

160. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “saṅkhārūpapattim¹ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

161. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena samannāgato hoti, cāgena samannāgato hoti, paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā khattiyamahāsālānaṃ² sahabyataṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viharā³ ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ

1. Saṅkhārūpapattim (Syā, Kam), saṅkhārūppattim (Sī, I)

2. Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ vā (Syā, Kam, I)

3. Vihāro (Sī, I)

bahulīkatā tatrūpapattiyā¹ saṁvattanti. Ayaṁ bhikkhave maggo ayaṁ paṭipadā tatrūpapattiyā saṁvattati.

162. Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena samannāgato hoti, cāgena samannāgato hoti, paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa evaṁ hoti “aho vatāhaṁ kāyassa bhedaṁ paraṁ maraṇā brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṁ -pa- gahapatimahāsālānaṁ² saḥabyataṁ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṁ cittaṁ dahati, taṁ cittaṁ adhiṭṭhāti, taṁ cittaṁ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viḥārā ca evaṁ bhāvitā evaṁ bahulīkatā tatrūpapattiyā saṁvattanti. Ayaṁ bhikkhave maggo ayaṁ paṭipadā tatrūpapattiyā saṁvattati.

163. Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena samannāgato hoti, cāgena samannāgato hoti, paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutāṁ hoti “cātumahārājikā³ devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābahulā”ti. Tassa evaṁ hoti “aho vatāhaṁ kāyassa bhedaṁ paraṁ maraṇā cātumahārājikānaṁ devānaṁ saḥabyataṁ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṁ cittaṁ dahati, taṁ cittaṁ adhiṭṭhāti, taṁ cittaṁ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viḥārā ca evaṁ bhāvitā evaṁ bahulīkatā tatrūpapattiyā saṁvattanti. Ayaṁ bhikkhave maggo ayaṁ paṭipadā tatrūpapattiyā saṁvattati.

164. Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena samannāgato hoti, cāgena samannāgato hoti, paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutāṁ hoti “Tāvatisā devā -pa- Yāmā devā. Tusitā devā. Nimmānaratī devā. Paranimmitavasavattī devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābahulā”ti. Tassa evaṁ hoti “aho vatāhaṁ kāyassa bhedaṁ paraṁ maraṇā paranimmitavasavattīnaṁ devānaṁ saḥabyataṁ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṁ cittaṁ dahati, taṁ cittaṁ adhiṭṭhāti, taṁ cittaṁ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viḥārā ca

1. Tatrūpapattiyā (Syā, Kam), tatrūppattiyā (Sī, I)

2. Brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṁ vā gahapatimahāsālānaṁ vā (Syā, Kam, I)

3. Cātummahārājikā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulīkatā tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattati.

165. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena samannāgato hoti, cāgena samannāgato hoti, paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutāṃ hoti “sahasso brahmā dīghāyuko vaṇṇavā sukhābahulo”¹ti. Sahasso bhikkhave brahmā saḥassilokadhātum¹ pharitvā adhimuccitvā² viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave cakkhumā puriso ekaṃ āmaṇḍaṃ hatthe karitvā paccavekkheyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave saḥasso brahmā saḥassilokadhātum pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā saḥassassa brahmuno saḥabyatāṃ upapajjeyyan”²ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viḥārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulīkatā tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattati.

166. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutāṃ hoti “dvisahasso brahmā -pa- Tisahasso brahmā. Catusahasso brahmā. Pañcasahasso brahmā dīghāyuko vaṇṇavā sukhābahulo”¹ti. Pañcasahasso bhikkhave brahmā pañcasahassilokadhātum pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave cakkhumā puriso pañca āmaṇḍāni hatthe karitvā paccavekkheyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave pañcasahasso brahmā pañcasahassilokadhātum pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā pañcasahassassa brahmuno saḥabyatāṃ upapajjeyyan”²ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

1. Sahassim lokadhātum (Sī)

2. Adhimuñcitvā (Ka)

Tassa te saṅkhārā ca vihārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

167. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti “dasasahasso brahmā dīghāyuko vaṇṇavā sukhabahulo”ti. Dasasahasso bhikkhave brahmā dasasahassilokadhātum pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave maṇi veḷuriyo Subho jātimā aṭṭhamso superikammakato paṇḍukambale nikkhitto bhāsate ca tapate ca¹ virocati ca. Evameva kho bhikkhave dasasahasso brahmā dasasahassilokadhātum pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā dasasahassassa brahmuno saḥabyatam upapajjeyyan”ti. So tam cittam dahati, tam cittam adhiṭṭhāti, Tam cittam bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca vihārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

168. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena. Sutena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti “satasahasso brahmā dīghāyuko vaṇṇavā sukhabahulo”ti. Satasahasso bhikkhave brahmā satasahassilokadhātum pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave nikkham² jambonadam dakkhakammāraputta-ukkāmukhasukusalasampahatṭham paṇḍukambale nikkhitam bhāsate ca tapate ca virocati ca. Evameva kho bhikkhave satasahasso brahmā satasahassilokadhātum pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā satasahassassa brahmuno saḥabyatam

1. Bhāsati ca tapati ca (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Nekkham (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca vihārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

169. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena. Sutena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti “Ābhā devā -pa- Parittābhā devā. Appamāṇābhā devā. Ābhassarā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā ābhassarānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, Taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca vihārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

170. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena. Sutena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti “parittasubhā devā -pa- Appamāṇasubhā devā. Subhakiṇhā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā subhakiṇhā naṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca vihārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

171. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena. Sutena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti “vehapphalā devā -pa- Avihā devā. Atappā devā. Sudassā devā. Sudassī devā. Akaniṭṭhā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca

vihārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattati.

172. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena. Sūtena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutaṃ hoti “ākāsānañcāyatanūpagā devā dīghāyukā ciraṭṭhitikā sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Ākāsānañcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viharā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattati.

173. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena. Sūtena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutaṃ hoti “viññāṇaṃcāyatanūpagā devā dīghāyukā ciraṭṭhitikā sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Viññāṇaṃcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viharā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattati.

174. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena. Sūtena. cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutaṃ hoti “ākīṇcaññāyatanūpagā devā -pa- Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpagā devā dīghāyukā ciraṭṭhitikā sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viharā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattati.

175. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena. Sūtena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa evaṃ

hoti “aho vatāhaṃ āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyan”ti. So āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu na katthaci upapajjatī¹.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Saṅkhārupapattisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dasamaṃ.

Anupadavaggo niṭṭhito dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Anupādasodhanaporisadhammo,
Sevitabbabāhudhātuvibhatti.
Buddhassa kittināma Cattārīsena,
Ānāpāno Kāyagato Upapatti².

1. Na katthaci upapajjati, na kuhiñci upapajjatīti (Sī, I), na katthaci upapajjati, na kuhiñci upasampajja viharatīti. (Ka)

2. Ito paraṃ Syā-Kaṃ-Ka-potthakesu evampi dissati—
Candake vimale parisuddhe,
Puṇṇasammodinirodha-attano.
Dandhā bahunasevitaṃ dhammavaraṃ,
Yaṃ anupadaṃ vaggavaraṃ dutiyāti.

3. Suññatavagga

1. Cūlasuññatasutta

176. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Pubbarāme Migāramātupāsāde. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “ekamidaṃ bhante samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Nagarakam nāma Sakyānam nigamo, tattha me bhante Bhagavato sammukhā sutam sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ ‘suññatāvihārenāham Ānanda etarahi bahulam viharāmi’¹ti, kacci metaṃ bhante sussutam suggahitaṃ sumanasikataṃ sūpadhāritaṃ”²ti. Taggha te etaṃ Ānanda sussutam suggahitaṃ sumanasikataṃ sūpadhāritaṃ pubbepāham¹ Ānanda etarahipi² suññatāvihārena bahulam viharāmi. Seyyathāpi Ānanda ayaṃ Migāramātupāsādo suñño hatthigavassavaḷavena, suñño jātarūparajatena, suñño itthipurisasannipātena. Atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ, yadidaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṭicca ekattaṃ. Evameva kho Ānanda bhikkhu amanasikaritvā gāmasaṅñaṃ amanasikaritvā manussasaṅñaṃ araṇṇasaṅñaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ, tassa araṇṇasaṅñāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti “ye assu darathā gāmasaṅñaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Ye assu darathā manussasaṅñaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā, yadidaṃ araṇṇasaṅñaṃ paṭicca ekattaṃ”²ti. So “suññamidaṃ saṅñāgataṃ gāmasaṅñāya”²ti pajānāti, “suññamidaṃ saṅñāgataṃ manussasaṅñāya”²ti pajānāti. Atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ, yadidaṃ araṇṇasaṅñaṃ paṭicca ekattanti. Iti yaṃ hi kho tattha na hoti, tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati. Yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti, taṃ “santamidaṃ atthi”²ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā Ānanda yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

177. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu amanasikaritvā manussasaṅñaṃ amanasikaritvā araṇṇasaṅñaṃ pathaviṣaṅñaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ, tassa

1. Pubbecāham (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Etarahi ca (sabbattha)

pathavīsaññāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. Seyyathāpi Ānanda āsabhacammaṃ saṅkusatena suvihataṃ vigatavalikam. Evameva kho Ānanda bhikkhu yaṃ imissā pathaviyā ukkūlavikkūlaṃ nadīviduggaṃ khāṇukaṇṭakaṭṭhānaṃ pabbatavisamaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ¹ amanasikarivā pathavīsaññaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ, tassa pathavīsaññāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti “ye assu darathā manussasaññaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Ye assu darathā araññaśaṇṇaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā, yadidaṃ pathavīsaññaṃ paṭicca ekattaṃ”ti. So “suññaṃ idaṃ saññaṃ gataṃ manussasaññāyā”ti pajānāti, “suññaṃ idaṃ saññaṃ gataṃ araññaśaṇṇāyā”ti pajānāti. Atthi cevidaṃ asuññaṃ, yadidaṃ pathavīsaññaṃ paṭicca ekattanti. Iti yaṃ hi kho tattha na hoti, tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati. Yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti, taṃ “santamidaṃ atthi”ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā Ānanda yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavanti.

178. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu amanasikarivā araññaśaṇṇaṃ amanasikarivā pathavīsaññaṃ ākāśānañcāyatanaśaṇṇaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ, tassa ākāśānañcāyatanaśaṇṇāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti “ye assu darathā araññaśaṇṇaṃ paṭicca, tedha santi. Ye assu darathā pathavīsaññaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā, yadidaṃ ākāśānañcāyatanaśaṇṇaṃ paṭicca ekattaṃ”ti. So “suññaṃ idaṃ saññaṃ gataṃ araññaśaṇṇāyā”ti pajānāti, “suññaṃ idaṃ saññaṃ gataṃ pathavīsaññāyā”ti pajānāti. Atthi cevidaṃ asuññaṃ, yadidaṃ ākāśānañcāyatanaśaṇṇaṃ paṭicca ekattanti. Iti yaṃ hi kho tattha na hoti, tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati. Yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti, taṃ “santamidaṃ atthi”ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā Ānanda yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

179. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu amanasikarivā pathavīsaññaṃ amanasikarivā ākāśānañcāyatanaśaṇṇaṃ viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśaṇṇaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ, tassa viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśaṇṇāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti “ye assu darathā

pathavīsaññaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Ye assu darathā ākāsaññācāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā, yadidaṃ viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca ekattan”ti. So “suññaṃ idaṃ saññāgataṃ pathavīsaññāyā”ti pajānāti, “suññaṃ idaṃ saññāgataṃ ākāsaññācāyatanaśāññāyā”ti pajānāti. Atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ, yadidaṃ viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca ekattanti. Iti yaṃ hi kho tattha na hoti, tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati. Yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti, taṃ “santamidaṃ atthi”ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā Ānanda yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

180. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu amanasikarivā ākāsaññācāyatanaśāññaṃ amanasikarivā viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśāññaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ, tassa ākiñcaññāyatanaśāññāyā cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti “ye assu darathā ākāsaññācāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Ye assu darathā viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā, yadidaṃ ākiñcāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca ekattan”ti. So “suññaṃ idaṃ saññāgataṃ ākāsaññācāyatanaśāññāyā”ti pajānāti, “suññaṃ idaṃ saññāgataṃ viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśāññāyā”ti pajānāti. Atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ, yadidaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca ekattanti. Iti yaṃ hi kho tattha na hoti, tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati. Yaṃ pana tatta avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti, taṃ “santamidaṃ atthi”ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā Ānanda yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

181. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu amanasikarivā viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśāññaṃ amanasikarivā ākiñcaññāyatanaśāññaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ, tassa nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśāññāyā cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti “ye assu darathā viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Ye assu darathā ākiñcaññāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā, yadidaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca ekattan”ti. So “suññaṃ idaṃ saññāgataṃ viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśāññāyā”ti pajānāti, “suññaṃ idaṃ saññāgataṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaśāññāyā”ti pajānāti. Atthi cevidaṃ

asuññataṃ, yadidaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññāṃ paṭicca ekattanti. Iti yaṃ hi kho tattha na hoti, tena taṃ suññāṃ samanupassati. Yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti, taṃ “santamidaṃ atthi”ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā Ānanda yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

182. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu amanasikarivā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāṃ amanasikarivā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññāṃ animittaṃ cetosamādhim paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ, tassa animitte cetosamādhimhi cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti “ye assu darathā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Ye assu darathā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññāṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Atthi cevāyaṃ darathāmatā, yadidaṃ imeva kāyaṃ paṭicca saḷāyatanikaṃ jīvitapaccayā”ti. So “suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāyā”ti pajānāti, “suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññāyā”ti pajānāti. Atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ, yadidaṃ imeva kāyaṃ paṭicca saḷāyatanikaṃ jīvitapaccayāti. Iti yaṃ hi kho tattha na hoti, tena taṃ suññāṃ samanupassati. Yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti, taṃ “santamidaṃ atthi”ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā Ānanda yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

183. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu amanasikarivā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāṃ amanasikarivā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññāṃ animittaṃ cetosamādhim paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ, tassa animitte cetosamādhimhi cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti “ayampi kho animitto cetosamādhī abhisāṅkhato abhisāṅcetayito, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅcetayitaṃ, tadaniccaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti pajānāti, tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”Iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti. So evaṃ pajānāti “ye assu darathā kāmāsavaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Ye assu darathā bhavāsavaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Ye assu darathā avijjāsavaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā, yadidaṃ imeva kāyaṃ paṭicca

saḷāyatanikaṃ jīvitapaccayā”ti. So “suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ kāmāsavenā”ti pajānāti, “suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ bhavāsavenā”ti pajānāti, “suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ avijjāsavenā”ti pajānāti, atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ, yadidaṃ imeva kāyaṃ paṭicca saḷāyatanikaṃ jīvitapaccayāti. Iti yaṃ hi kho tattha na hoti, tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati. Yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti, taṃ “santamidaṃ atthi”ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā Ānanda yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā paramānuttarā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

184. Yepi¹ hi keci Ānanda atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharimsu, sabbe te imaṃyeva parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharimsu. Yepi¹ hi keci Ānanda anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharissanti, sabbe te imaṃyeva parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharissanti. Yepi¹ hi keci Ānanda etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharanti, sabbe te imaṃyeva parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharanti. Tasmātiha Ānanda parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharissāmāti² evaṃ hi vo³ Ānanda sikkhitabbanti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Cūḷasuññatasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ paṭhamāṃ.

2. Mahāsuññatasutta

185. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Kapilavatthuṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikānto yena Kālākhemakassa Sakkassa vihāro tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Tena kho pana samayena

1. Ye (Sī, I)

2. Viharissāmīti (I, Ka)

3. Te (Ka)

Kāḷākhemakassa Sakkassa vihāre sambahulāni senāsanāni paññattāni honti. Addasā kho Bhagavā Kāḷākhemakassa Sakkassa vihāre sambahulāni senāsanāni paññattāni, disvāna Bhagavato etadahosi “sambahulāni kho Kāḷākhemakassa Sakkassa vihāre senāsanāni paññattāni, sambahulā nu kho idha bhikkhū viharantī”ti.

186. Tena kho pana समयena āyasmā Ānando sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Ghaṭṭāya Sakkassa vihāre cīvarakammaṃ karoti. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Ghaṭṭāya Sakkassa vihāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “sambahulāni kho Ānanda Kāḷākhemakassa Sakkassa vihāre senāsanāni paññattāni, sambahulā nu kho ettha bhikkhū viharantī”ti. Sambahulāni bhante Kāḷākhemakassa Sakkassa vihāre senāsanāni paññattāni, sambahulā bhikkhū ettha viharanti, cīvarakārasamayo no bhante vattatīti.

Na kho Ānanda bhikkhu sobhati saṅgaṇikārāmo saṅgaṇikarato saṅgaṇikārāmataṃ anuyutto gaṇārāmo gaṇarato gaṇasammudito. So vatānanda bhikkhu saṅgaṇikārāmo saṅgaṇikarato saṅgaṇikārāmataṃ anuyutto gaṇārāmo gaṇarato gaṇasammudito, yaṃ taṃ nekkhammasukhaṃ pavivekasukhaṃ upasamasukhaṃ sambodhisukhaṃ¹, tassa sukhassa nikāmalābhī bhavissati akicchālābhī akasiralābhīti netarā ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yo ca kho so Ānanda bhikkhu eko gaṇasmā vūpakaṭṭho viharati, tassetarā bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ nekkhammasukhaṃ pavivekasukhaṃ upasamasukhaṃ sambodhisukhaṃ, tassa sukhassa nikāmalābhī bhavissati akicchālābhī akasiralābhīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

So vatānanda bhikkhu saṅgaṇikārāmo saṅgaṇikarato saṅgaṇikārāmataṃ anuyutto gaṇārāmo gaṇarato gaṇasammudito sāmāyikaṃ vā kantaṃ cetovimuttiṃ upasampajja viharissati, asāmāyikaṃ vā akuppanti netarā ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yo ca kho so Ānanda bhikkhu eko gaṇasmā

1. Sambodhasukhaṃ (Sī, I), sambodhasukhaṃ cittekaggatāsukhaṃ (Ka) upari Araṇavibhaṅgasutte pana sambodhisukhantveva dissati.

vūpakaṭṭho viharati, tassetam bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham sāmāyikam vā kantam cetovimuttim upasampajja viharissati, asāmāyikam vā akuppanti tñānametaṃ vijjati.

Nāham Ānanda ekaṃ rūpampi¹ samanupassāmi, yattha rattassa yathābhiratassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsā.

187. Ayam kho panānanda vihāro Tathāgatena abhisambuddho, yadidaṃ sabbanimittānaṃ amanasikārā ajjhataṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharitum.² Tatra ce Ānanda Tathāgataṃ iminā vihārena viharantaṃ bhavanti³ upasaṅkamtāro bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo rājāno rājamahāmattā titthiyā titthiyasāvakā. Tatrānanda Tathāgato vivekaninneneva cittaena vivekapoṇena vivekapabbhārena vūpakaṭṭhena nekkhammābhiratena byantībhūtena sabbaso āsavaṭṭhānīyehi dhammehi aññadatthu uyyojanikapāṭisaṃyuttaṃyeva kathaṃ kattā hoti. Tasmātiḥānanda bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya “ajjhataṃ suññataṃ upasampajja vihareyyan”ti, tenānanda bhikkhunā ajjhattameva cittaṃ saṇṭhapetabbaṃ sannisādetabbaṃ ekodi katabbaṃ samādahātabbaṃ.

188. Kathaṅcānanda bhikkhu ajjhattameva cittaṃ saṇṭhapeti sannisādeti ekodim karoti⁴ samādahati. Idhānanda bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi -pa- paṭhanaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho Ānanda bhikkhu ajjhattameva cittaṃ saṇṭhapeti sannisādeti ekodim karoti samādahati. So ajjhataṃ suññataṃ manasi karoti, tassa ajjhataṃ suññataṃ manasikaroto suññatāya cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati. Evaṃ santametaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti “ajjhataṃ suññataṃ kho me manasikaroto ajjhataṃ suññatāya cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. So bahiddhā suññataṃ manasi karoti -pa-. So ajjhattabahiddhā suññataṃ manasi

1. Ekarūpampi (Sī)

2. Viharataṃ (Ka-Sī), viharati (Syā, Kam, Ka)

3. Bhagavantaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, Ka)

4. Ekodikaroti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

karoti -pa-. So āneñjaṃ manasi karoti, tassa āneñjaṃ manasikaroto āneñjāya cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati. Evaṃ santametaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti “āneñjaṃ kho me manasikaroto āneñjāya cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccatī”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti.

Tenānanda bhikkhunā tasmim̐ yeva purimasmim̐ samādhinimitte ajjhattameva cittaṃ saṇṭhapetabbaṃ sannisādetabbaṃ ekodi kātabbaṃ samādahātabbaṃ. So ajjhattaṃ suññataṃ manasi karoti, tassa ajjhattaṃ suññataṃ manasikaroto ajjhattaṃ suññatāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati. Evaṃ santametaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti “ajjhattaṃ suññataṃ kho me manasikaroto ajjhattaṃ suññatāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccatī”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. So bahiddhā suññataṃ manasi karoti -pa-. So ajjhatabhiddhā suññataṃ manasi karoti -pa-. So āneñjaṃ manasi karoti, tassa āneñjaṃ manasikaroto āneñjāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati. Evaṃ santametaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti “āneñjaṃ kho me manasikaroto āneñjāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccatī”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti.

189. Tassa ce Ānanda bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato caṅkamāya cittaṃ namati, so caṅkamati “evaṃ maṃ caṅkamantaṃ nābhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssavissantī”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Tassa ce Ānanda bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato ṭhānāya cittaṃ namati, so tiṭṭhati “evaṃ maṃ ṭhitaṃ nābhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssavissantī”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Tassa ce Ānanda bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato nisajjāya cittaṃ namati, so nisīdati “evaṃ maṃ nisinnaṃ nābhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssavissantī”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Tassa ce Ānanda bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato sayanāya cittaṃ namati, so sayati “evaṃ maṃ sayantaṃ nābhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssavissantī”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti.

Tassa ce Ānanda bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato kathāya¹ cittaṃ namati “so yāyaṃ kathā hīnā gammā pothujjanikā anariyā anattasamhitā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati. Seyyathidaṃ, rājakathā corakathā mahāmattakathā senākathā bhayakathā yuddhakathā annakathā pānakathā vatthakathā sayanakathā mālākathā gandhakathā ñātikathā yānakathā gāmakathā nigamakathā nagarakathā janapadakathā itthikathā surākathā visikhākathā kumbhaṭṭhānakathā pubbapetakathā nānattakathā lokakkhāyikā samuddakkhāyikā itibhavābhavakathā iti vā. Iti evarūpiṃ kathaṃ na kathessāmi”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Yā ca kho ayaṃ Ānanda kathā abhisallekhikā cetovinīvaraṇasappāyā² ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati. Seyyathidaṃ, appicchākathā santuṭṭhikathā pavivekakathā asamsaggakathā vīriyārambhakathā sīlakathā samādhikathā paññākathā vimuttikathā vimuttiñāṇadassanakathā, iti evarūpiṃ kathaṃ kathessāmi, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti.

Tassa ce Ānanda bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato vitakkāya cittaṃ namati “so ye te vitakkā hīnā gammā pothujjanikā anariyā anattasamhitā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattanti. Seyyathidaṃ, kāmavitakko byāpādavitakko vihiṃsāvitakko. Iti evarūpe vitakke³ na vitakkessāmi”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Ye ca kho ime Ānanda vitakkā ariyā niyyānikā niyyanti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya. Seyyathidaṃ, nekkhammavitakko abyāpādavitakko avihiṃsāvitakko. Iti evarūpe vitakke⁴ vitakkessāmi, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti.

190. Pañca kho ime Ānanda kāmagaṇā. Katame pañca, cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā.

1. Bhassāya (Sī), bhāsāya (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Cetovicāraṇasappāyā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ), cetovivaraṇasappāyā (I)

3. Evarūpena vitakkena (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

4. Evarūpena vitakkena (Ka)

sotaviññeyyā saddā. Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Ime kho Ānanda pañca kāmaguṇā. Yattha bhikkhunā abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ “atthi nu kho imesu pañcasu kāmaguṇesu aññatarasmiṃ vā aññatarasmiṃ vā āyatane uppajjati cetaso samudācāro”ti. Sace Ānanda bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ pajānāti “atthi kho me imesu pañcasu kāmaguṇesu aññatarasmiṃ vā aññatarasmiṃ vā āyatane uppajjati cetaso samudācāro”ti. Evaṃ santametaṃ¹ Ānanda bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti “yo kho imesu pañcasu kāmaguṇesu chandarāgo, so me nappahīno”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Sace paṇānanda bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ pajānāti “natthi kho me imesu pañcasu kāmaguṇesu aññatarasmiṃ vā aññatarasmiṃ vā āyatane uppajjati cetaso samudācāro”ti. Evaṃ santametaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti “yo kho imesu pañcasu kāmaguṇesu chandarāgo, so me pahīno”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti.

191. Pañca kho ime Ānanda upādānakkhandhā, yattha bhikkhunā udayabbayānupassinā vihātabbaṃ “iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo. Iti vedanā. Iti saññā. Iti saṅkhārā. Iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Tassa imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassino viharato yo pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmimāno, so pahīyati. Evaṃ santametaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti “yo kho imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmimāno, so me pahīno”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Ime kho te Ānanda dhammā ekantakusalā kusalāyātikā² ariyā lokuttarā anavakkantā pāpimatā. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ānanda, kaṃ atthavaśaṃ sampassamāno arahati sāvako sathhāraṃ anubandhituṃ api paṇujjamānoti³. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnnettikā

1. Evaṃ santaṃ (Tṭha)

2. Dhammā ekantakusalāyātikā (sabbattha) Aṭṭhakathāṭikā oloketabbā.

3. Api paṇujjamānopīti (Ka-Sī), api payujjamānoti (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Bhagavaṃpaṭisaṇā, sādhu vata bhante Bhagavantaṃyeva paṭibhātu, etassa bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti.

192. Na kho Ānanda arahati sāvako satthāraṃ anubandhitum, yadidaṃ Suttaṃ Geyyaṃ Veyyākaraṇaṃ tassa hetu¹. Taṃ kissa hetu, dīgharattassa² hi te Ānanda dhammā sutā dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Yā ca kho ayaṃ Ānanda kathā abhisallekhikā cetovinīvaraṇasappāyā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Seyyathidaṃ, appicchakathā santuṭṭhikathā pavivekakathā asaṃsaggakathā vīriyārambhakathā sīlakathā samādhikathā paññākathā vimuttikathā vimuttiñāṇadassanakathā. Evarūpiyā kho Ānanda kathāya hetu arahati sāvako satthāraṃ anubandhitum api paṇujjamāno.

Evam sante kho Ānanda ācariyūpaddavo hoti. Evam sante antevāsūpaddavo hoti, evam sante brahmacārūpaddavo hoti.

193. Kathaṇcānanda ācariyūpaddavo hoti, idhānanda ekacco satthā vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ bhajati araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaṇaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. Tassa tathāvūpakaṭṭhassa viharato anvāvattanti³ brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca. So anvāvattantesu brāhmaṇagahatikesu negamesu ceva jānapadesu ca mucchaṃ nikāmayati⁴, gedhaṃ āpajjati, āvattati bāhullāya. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda upaddavo⁵ ācariyo ācariyūpaddavena avadhiṃsu naṃ pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṃkilesikā ponobbhavikā⁶ sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaṇiyā. Evam kho Ānanda ācariyūpaddavo hoti.

194. Kathaṇcānanda antevāsūpaddavo hoti, tasseva kho panānanda satthu sāvako tassa satthu vivekamanubrūhayamāno vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ

1. Veyyākaraṇassa hetu (Ka)

2. Dīgharattaṃ + assāti padacchedo.

3. Anvāvaṭṭanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Mucchati kāmayati (Sī, I) Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana na tathā dissati.

5. Upadduto (Sī, I)

6. Ponobbhavikā (Sī, I)

bhajati araṇṇaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuṇjaṃ. Tassa tathāvūpakaṭṭhassa viharato anvāvattanti brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca. So anvāvattantesu brāhmaṇagahapatikesu negamesu ceva jānapadesu ca mucchaṃ nikāmayati, gedhaṃ āpajjati, āvattati bāhullāya. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda upaddavo antevāsī antevāsūpaddavena avadhiṃsu naṃ pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṃkilesikā ponobbhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā. Evaṃ kho Ānanda antevāsūpaddavo hoti.

195. Kathaṇcānanda brahmacārūpaddavo hoti, idhānanda Tathāgato loke uppajjati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā. So vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati araṇṇaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuṇjaṃ. Tassa tathāvūpakaṭṭhassa viharato anvāvattanti brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca. So anvāvattantesu brāhmaṇagahapatikesu negamesu ceva jānapadesu ca na mucchaṃ nikāmayati, na gedhaṃ āpajjati, na āvattati bāhullāya. Tasseva kho panānanda satthu sāvako tassa satthu vivekamanubrūhayamāno vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati araṇṇaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuṇjaṃ. Tassa tathāvūpakaṭṭhassa viharato anvāvattanti brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca. So anvāvattantesu brāhmaṇagahapatikesu negamesu ceva jānapadesu ca mucchaṃ nikāmayati, gedhaṃ āpajjati, āvattati bāhullāya. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda upaddavo brahmacārī brahmacārūpaddavena avadhiṃsu naṃ pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṃkilesikā ponobbhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā. Evaṃ kho Ānanda brahmacārūpaddavo hoti.

Tatrānanda yo cevāyaṃ ācariyūpaddavo yo ca antevāsūpaddavo, ayaṃ tehi brahmacārūpaddavo dukkhavipākataro ceva kaṭukavipākataro ca. Api ca vinipātāya saṃvattati.

196. Tasmātiha maṃ Ānanda mittavatāya samudācaratha mā sapattavatāya, taṃ vo bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.

Kathañcānanda satthāraṃ sāvakaṃ sapattavatāya samudācaranti no mittavatāya. Idhānanda satthā sāvakaṇaṃ dhammaṃ deseti anukampako hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya “idaṃ vo hitāya idaṃ vo sukhāyā”ti. Tassa sāvakaṃ na sussūsanti, na sotaṃ odahanti, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, vokkamma ca satthusāsanaṃ vattanti. Evaṃ kho Ānanda satthāraṃ sāvakaṃ sapattavatāya samudācaranti no mittavatāya.

Kathañcānanda satthāraṃ sāvakaṃ mittavatāya samudācaranti no sapattavatāya. Idhānanda satthā sāvakaṇaṃ dhammaṃ deseti anukampako hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya “Idaṃ vo hitāya idaṃ vo sukhāyā”ti. Tassa sāvakaṃ sussūsanti, sotaṃ odahanti, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, na ca vokkama satthusāsanaṃ vattanti. Evaṃ kho Ānanda satthāraṃ sāvakaṃ mittavatāya samudācaranti no sapattavatāya.

Tasmātiha maṃ Ānanda mittavatāya samudācaratha mā sapattavatāya, taṃ vo bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Na vo ahaṃ Ānanda tathā parakkamissāmi, yathā kumbhakāro āmake āmakamatte. Niggayha niggayhāhaṃ Ānanda vakkhāmi, pavayha pavayha Ānanda vakkhāmi¹, yo sāro so ṭhassatīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Mahāsuññatasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.

3. Acchariya-abbhutasutta

197. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkantānaṃ upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi “acchariyaṃ āvuso, abbhutaṃ āvuso Tathāgatassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvatā. Yatra hi nāma

1. Pavayha pavayha (Sī, I), paggayha paggayha Ānanda vakkhāmi (Ka)

Tathāgato atīte Buddhē parinibbute chinnaṇapaṇṇe chinnavatūme pariyādinnavatṭe sabbadukkhavītivatte jānissati¹. ‘Evaṃjaccā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipi, evaṃnāmā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipi, evaṃgottā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipi, evaṃsīlā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipi, evaṃdhammā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipi, evaṃpaññā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipi, evaṃvihārī te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipi, evaṃvimuttā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipī’ti”. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando te bhikkhū etadavoca “acchariyā ceva āvuso Tathāgatā acchariyadhammasamannāgatā ca, abbhutā ceva āvuso Tathāgatā abbhutadhammasamannāgatā cā”ti. Ayaṇca hidaṃ tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ antarākathā vippakatā hoti.

198. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayāṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenupaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “kāya nuttha bhikkhave etarahi kāthāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā”ti. Idha bhante amhākaṃ pacchā bhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkantānaṃ upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi “acchariyaṃ āvuso, abbhutaṃ āvuso Tathāgatassa mahiddhikā mahānubhāvātā, yatra hi nāma Tathāgato atīte Buddhē parinibbute chinnaṇapaṇṇe chinnavatūme pariyādinnavatṭe sabbadukkhavītivatte jānissati ‘evaṃjaccā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipi, evaṃnāmā. Evaṃgottā. Evaṃsīlā. Evaṃdhammā. Evaṃpaññā. Evaṃvihārī. Evaṃvimuttā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipī’ti”. Evaṃ vutte bhante āyasmā Ānando amhe etadavoca “acchariyā ceva āvuso Tathāgatā acchariyadhammasamannāgatā ca, abbhutā ceva āvuso Tathāgatā abbhutadhammasamannāgatā cā”ti. Ayaṃ kho no bhante antarākathā vippakatā, atha Bhagavā anuppattoti.

199. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “tasmātiha taṃ Ānanda bhiyyoso mattāya paṭibhantu Tathāgatassa acchariyā abbhutadhammā”ti².

1. Anussarissati jānissati (Ka)

2. Abbhutā dhammāti (?)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “sato sampajāno Ānanda bodhisatto Tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upapajji”ti. Yampi bhante sato sampajāno bodhisatto Tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upapajji, idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (1)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “sato sampajāno Ānanda bodhisatto Tusite kāye aṭṭhāsī”ti. Yampi bhante sato sampajāno bodhisatto Tusite kāye aṭṭhāsī, idaṃpāhaṃ¹ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (2)

200. Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yāvatāyukaṃ Ānanda bodhisatto Tusite kāye aṭṭhāsī”ti. Yampi bhante yāvatāyukaṃ bodhisatto Tusite kāye aṭṭhāsī, idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (3)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “sato sampajāno Ānanda bodhisatto Tusitā kāyā cavitvā mātukucchiṃ okkami”ti. Yampi bhante sato sampajāno bodhisatto Tusitā kāyā cavitvā mātukucchiṃ okkami, idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (4)

201. Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto Tusitā kāyā cavitvā mātukucchiṃ okkamati, atha sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya appamāṇo uḷāro obhāso loke pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Yāpi tā lokantarikā aghā asamvutā andhakārā andhakāratimisā, yatthapime candimasūriyā evaṃmahiddhikā evaṃmahānubhāvā ābhāya nānubhonti, tatthapi appamāṇo uḷāro obhāso loke pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Yēpi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi tenobhāsenā aññamaññaṃ sañjānanti ‘aññepi kira bho santi sattā idhūpapannā’ti. Ayañca dasasahassī lokadhātu saṅkampati sampakampati

1. Idaṃpāhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

sampavedhati, appamāṇo ca uḷāro obhāso loke pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvan”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (5)

202. Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutāṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkanto hoti, cattāro devaputtā catuddisaṃ ārakkhāya upagacchanti ‘mā naṃ bodhisattaṃ vā bodhisattamātaraṃ vā manusso vā amanusso vā koci vā viheṭhesī’ti”. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (6)

203. Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutāṃ, sammukhāpaṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkanto hoti, pakatiyā sīlavatī bodhisattamātā hoti, viratā paṇātipātā viratā adinnādānā viratā kāmesumicchācārā viratā musāvādā viratā surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (7)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutāṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkanto hoti, na bodhisattamātu purisesu mānaṣaṃ uppajjati kāmaguṇūpasamhitaṃ, anatikkamanīyā ca bodhisattamātā hoti kenaci purisena rattacittenā”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (8)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutāṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkanto hoti, lābhini bodhisattamātā hoti pañcannaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ, sā pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappitā samaṅgibhūtā paricāreti”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (9)

204. Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutāṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkanto hoti, na bodhisattamātu kocideva ābādho uppajjati, sukhinī bodhisattamātā hoti akilantakāyā, bodhisattañca bodhisattamātā

tirokucchigataṃ passati sabbaṅgapaccaṅgaṃ ahīnindriyaṃ, seyyathāpi Ānanda maṇi veḷuriyo subho jātimā aṭṭhaṃso suparikammakato, tatrāssa suttaṃ āvutaṃ nīlaṃ vā pītaṃ vā lohitaṃ vā odātaṃ vā paṇḍusuttaṃ vā, tamenāṃ cakkhumā puriso hatthe karitvā paccavekkhayya ‘ayaṃ kho maṇi veḷuriyo subho jātimā aṭṭhaṃso suparikammakato, tatridaṃ suttaṃ āvutaṃ nīlaṃ vā pītaṃ vā lohitaṃ vā odātaṃ vā paṇḍusuttaṃ vā’ti. Evameva kho Ānanda yadā bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkanto hoti, na bodhisattamātu kocideva ābādho uppajjati, sukhinī bodhisattamātā hoti akilantakāyā. Bodhisattañca bodhisattamātā tirokucchigataṃ passati sabbaṅgapaccaṅgaṃ ahīnindriyaṃ”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (10)

205. Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “sattāhajāte Ānanda bodhisatte bodhisattamātā kālaṃ karoti, Tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upapajjati”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (11)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yathā kho panānanda aññā itthikā nava vā dasa vā māse gabbhaṃ kucchinā pariharitvā vijāyanti. Na hevaṃ bodhisattaṃ bodhisattamātā vijāyati, daseva māsāni bodhisattaṃ bodhisattamātā kucchinā pariharitvā vijāyati”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (12)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yathā kho panānanda aññā itthikā nisinnā vā nipannā vā vijāyanti. Na hevaṃ bodhisattaṃ bodhisattamātā vijāyati, t̥hitāva bodhisattaṃ bodhisattamātā vijāyati”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (13)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, devā naṃ paṭhamāṃ paṭiggaṇhanti, pacchā manussā”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (14)

206. Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, appattova bodhisatto pathaviṃ hoti. Cattāro naṃ devaputtā paṭiggahetvā mātu purato ṭhaperi ‘attamanā devi hohi, mahesakkho te putto uppanno’ti”. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (15)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, visadova nikkhamati amakkhito udena¹ amakkhito semhena amakkhito ruhirena amakkhito kenaci asucinā, suddho visado². Seyyathāpi Ānanda maṇiratanam kāsike vatthe nikkhittaṃ neva maṇiratanam kāsikaṃ vattham makkheti, nāpi kāsikaṃ vattham maṇiratanam makkheti. Tam kissa hetu, ubhinnaṃ suddhattā. Evameva kho Ānanda yadā bodhisatto mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, visadova nikkhamati amakkhito udena amakkhito semhena amakkhito ruhirena amakkhito kenaci asucinā, suddho visado”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (16)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, dve udakassa dhārā antalikkhā pātubhavanti, ekā sītassa ekā uṇhassa. Yena bodhisattassa udakakiccaṃ karonti mātu cā”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (17)

207. Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yampatijāto Ānanda bodhisatto samehi pādehi pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhahitvā uttarābhimukho sattapadavītiḥārena gacchati, setamhi chatte anudhāriyamāne sabbo ca disā viloketi, āsabhiṇca vācam bhāsati ‘aggohamasmi lokassa, jeṭṭhohamasmi lokassa, seṭṭhohamasmi lokassa, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavo’ti”. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (18)

1. Uddena (Sī, Syā, Kaṇ, I)

2. Visuddho (Syā)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutāṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, atha sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya appamāṇo uḷāro obhāso loke pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Yāpi tā lokantarikā aghā asaṃvutā andhakārā andhakāratimisā. Yatthapime candimasūriyā evaṃmahiddhikā evaṃmahānubhāvā ābhāya nānubhonti, tatthapi appamāṇo uḷāro obhāso loke pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Yēpi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi tenobhāseṇa aññamaññaṃ sañjānanti ‘aññepi kira bho santi sattā idhūpapannā’ti. Ayañca dasasahassī lokadhātu saṅkampati sampakampati sampavedhati, appamāṇo ca uḷāro obhāso loke pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idam̐pāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremīti. (19)

208. Tasmātiha tvaṃ Ānanda idampi Tathāgatassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārehi. Idhānanda Tathāgatassa viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham̐ gacchanti, viditā sañña uppajjanti -pa- viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham̐ gacchanti. Idampi kho tvaṃ Ānanda Tathāgatassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārehīti. Yampi bhante Bhagavato viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham̐ gacchanti, viditā sañña -pa- viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham̐ gacchanti. Idam̐pāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremīti. (20)

Idamavoca āyasmā Ānando. Samanuñño Satthā ahosi. Attamanā ca te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Acchariya-abbhutasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.

4. Bākulasutta

209. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Bākulo¹ Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Acelakassapo

1. Bakkulo (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

āyasmato Bākulassa purāṇagihisahāyo yenāyasmā Bākulo tenupasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Bākulena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ
kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho
Acelakassapo āyasmantaṃ Bākulaṃ etadavoca—

“Kīvaciraṃ pabbajitosi āvuso Bākulā”ti. Asīti me āvuso vassāni
pabbajitassāti. Imehi pana te āvuso Bākula asītiyā vassehi katikkhattum
methuno dhammo paṭisevitoti. Na kho maṃ āvuso Kassapa evaṃ
pucchitabbaṃ “imehi pana te āvuso Bākula asītiyā vassehi katikkhattum
methuno dhammo paṭisevito”ti. Evañca kho maṃ āvuso Kassapa
pucchitabbaṃ “imehi pana te āvuso Bākula asītiyā vasseti katikkhattum
kāmasaññā uppannapubbā”ti. ()¹

210. Asīti me āvuso vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi kāmasaññaṃ
uppannapubbaṃ. Yaṃpāyasmā Bākulo asītiyā vassehi nābhijānāti
kāmasaññaṃ uppannapubbaṃ, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato Bākulassa
acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema. (1)

Asīti me āvuso vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi byāpādasaññaṃ -pa-
vihimsāsaññaṃ uppannapubbaṃ. Yaṃpāyasmā Bākulo asītiyā vassehi
nābhijānāti vihimsāsaññaṃ uppannapubbaṃ, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato
Bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema. (2-3)

Asīti me āvuso vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi kāmavitakkaṃ
uppannapubbaṃ. Yaṃpāyasmā Bākulo asītiyā vassehi nābhijānāti
kāmavitakkaṃ uppannapubbaṃ, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato Bākulassa
acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema. (4)

Asīti me āvuso vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi byāpādavitakkaṃ -pa-
vihimsāvitakkaṃ uppannapubbaṃ. Yaṃpāyasmā Bākulo asītiyā

1. (Imehi pana te āvuso Bakkula asītiyā vassehi katikkhattum kāmasaññā
uppannapubbāti.) (Sī, I)

vassehi nābhijānāti vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ uppannapubbaṃ, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato Bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema. (5-6)

211. Asīti me āvuso vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi gahapaticīvaraṃ sādītā. Yaṃpāyasmā Bākulo asītiyā vassehi nābhijānāti gahapaticīvaraṃ sādītā, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato Bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema. (7)

Asīti me āvuso vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi satthena cīvaraṃ chinditā. Yaṃpāyasmā Bākulo asītiyā vassehi nābhijānāti satthena cīvaraṃ chinditā -pa- dhārema. (8)

Asīti me āvuso vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi sūciyā cīvaraṃ sibbitā -pa- nābhijānāmi rajanena cīvaraṃ rajitā. Nābhijānāmi kathine¹ cīvaraṃ sibbitā. Nābhijānāmi sabrahmacārīnaṃ cīvarakamme vicāritā². Nābhijānāmi nimantanāṃ sādītā. Nābhijānāmi evarūpaṃ cittaṃ uppannapubbaṃ “aho vata maṃ koci nimanteyyā”ti. Nābhijānāmi antaraghare nisīditā. Nābhijānāmi antaraghare bhuñjitā. Nābhijānāmi mātugāmassa anubyañjanaso nimittaṃ gahetā. Nābhijānāmi mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desitā antamaso catuppadampi gāthaṃ. Nābhijānāmi bhikkhunupassayaṃ upasaṅkamitā. Nābhijānāmi bhikkhuniyā dhammaṃ desitā. Nābhijānāmi sikkhamānāya dhammaṃ desitā. Nābhijānāmi sāmaṇeriyā dhammaṃ desitā. Nābhijānāmi pabbājetā. Nābhijānāmi upasampādetā. Nābhijānāmi nissayaṃ dātā. Nābhijānāmi sāmaṇeraṃ upaṭṭhāpetā. Nābhijānāmi jantāghare nhāyitā. Nābhijānāmi cuṇṇena nhāyitā. Nābhijānāmi sabrahmacārī gattaparikamme vicāritā³. Nābhijānāmi ābādhaṃ uppannapubbaṃ antamaso gaddūhanamattampi. Nābhijānāmi bhesajjaṃ upaharitā antamaso haritakikhaṇḍampi. Nābhijānāmi apassenakaṃ apassayitā. Nābhijānāmi seyyaṃ kappetā. Yaṃpāyasmā -pa- dhārema. (9-33)

Asīti me āvuso vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi gāmantasenāsane vassaṃ upagantā. Yaṃpāsmā Bākulo asītiyā

1. Kathine (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Sabrahmacārī cīvarakamme byāpāritā (Sī, I)

3. Byāpāritā (Sī, I)

vassehi nābhijānāti gāmantasenāsane vassaṃ upagantā, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato Bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema. (34)

Sattāhameva kho ahaṃ āvuso saraṇo raṭṭhapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjīm, atha aṭṭhamiyaṃ aññā udapādi. Yaṃpāyasmā Bākulo sattāhameva saraṇo raṭṭhapiṇḍaṃ bhuñji, atha aṭṭhamiyaṃ aññā udapādi, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato Bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema. (35)

212. Labheyyāhaṃ āvuso Bākula imasmiṃ dhammavinaye pabbajjāṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadanti. Alattha kho Acelakassapo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye pabbajjāṃ, alattha upasampadaṃ. Acirūpasampanno panāyasmā Kassapo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva, yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro kho panāyasmā Kassapo arahataṃ ahosi.

Atha kho āyasmā Bākulo aparena samayena avāpuraṇaṃ¹ ādāya vihārena vihāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamāha “abhikkamathāyasmanto, abhikkamathāyasmanto, ajja me parinibbānaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Yaṃpāyasmā Bākulo avāpuraṇaṃ ādāya vihārena vihāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamāha “abhikkamathāyasmanto, abhikkamathāyasmanto, ajja me parinibbānaṃ bhavissatī”ti, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato Bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema. (36)

Āyasmā Bākulo majjhe bhikkhusaṃghassa nisinnakova parinibbāyi. Yaṃpāyasmā Bākulo majjhe bhikkhusaṃghassa nisinnakova parinibbāyi, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato Bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremāti. (37)

Bākulasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catutthaṃ.

1. Apāpuraṇaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

5. Dantabhūmisutta

213. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Aciravato samaṇuddeso araṇṇakuṭikāyaṃ viharati. Atha kho Jayaseno rājakumāro jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Aciravato samaṇuddeso tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Aciravatena samaṇuddesena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jayaseno rājakumāro Aciravataṃ samaṇuddesaṃ etadavoca—

Sutaṃ metaṃ bho Aggivessana “idha bhikkhu appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto phuseyya cittassa ekaggatan”ti. Evametaṃ rājakumāra, evametaṃ rājakumāra, idha bhikkhu appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto phuseyya cittassa ekaggatanti. Sādhu me bhavaṃ Aggivessano yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ desetūti. Na kho te ahaṃ rājakumāra sakkomi yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ desetum, ahañca hi te rājakumāra yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, tvañca me bhāsitassa atthaṃ na ājāneyyāsi. So mamassa kilamatho sā mamassa vihesāti. Desetu me bhavaṃ Aggivessano yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ, appevanāmāhaṃ bhoto Aggivessanassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājāneyyanti. Deseyyaṃ kho te ahaṃ rājakumāra yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ, sace me tvaṃ bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājāneyyāsi, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce me tvaṃ bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājāneyyāsi, yathāsake tiṭṭheyyāsi, na maṃ tattha uttarim paṭipuccheyyāsīti. Desetu me bhavaṃ Aggivessano yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ, sace ahaṃ bhoto Aggivessanassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmi¹, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce ahaṃ bhoto Aggivessanassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmi, yathāsake tiṭṭhissāmi², nāhaṃ tattha bhavantaṃ Aggivessanaṃ uttarim paṭipucchissāmīti.

1. Ājāneyyāmi (Ka)

2. Tiṭṭheyyāmi (Ka)

214. Atha kho Aciravato samaṇuddeso Jayasenassa rājakumārassa yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ desesi. Evaṃ vutte Jayaseno rājakumāro Aciravataṃ samaṇuddesaṃ etadavoca “aṭṭhānametaṃ bho Aggivessana anavakāso yaṃ bhikkhu appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto phuseyya cittassa ekaggatan”^{ti}. Atha kho Jayaseno rājakumāro Aciravatassa samaṇuddesassa aṭṭhānatañca anavakāsatañca pavedetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

Atha kho Aciravato samaṇuddeso acirapakkante Jayasene rājakumāre yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Aciravato samaṇuddeso yāvatako ahosi Jayasenena rājakumārena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi.

Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Aciravataṃ samaṇuddesaṃ etadavoca—taṃ kutettha Aggivessana labbhā, yaṃ taṃ nekkhammena ñātappaṃ nekkhammena daṭṭhabbaṃ nekkhammena pattappaṃ nekkhammena sacchikātappaṃ, taṃ vata Jayaseno rājakumāro kāmamajjhe vasanto kāme paribhuñjanto kāmavitakkehi khajjamāno kāmapiṇḍehena pariḍayhamāno kāmapiyeyasāya ussuko¹ ñassati vā dakkhati vā sacchi vā karissatīti netāṃ thānaṃ vijjati.

215. Seyyathāpissu Aggivessana dve hatthidammā vā assadammā vā godammā vā sudantā suvinītā, dve hatthidammā vā assadammā vā godammā vā adantā avinītā. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Aggivessana, ye te dve hatthidammā vā assadammā vā godammā vā sudantā suvinītā, api nu te dantāva dantakāraṇaṃ gaccheyyuraṃ, dantāva dantabhūmiṃ sampāpuṇeyyunti. Evaṃ bhante. Ye pana te dve hatthidammā vā assadammā vā godammā vā adantā avinītā, api nu te adantāva dantakāraṇaṃ gaccheyyuraṃ, adantāva dantabhūmiṃ sampāpuṇeyyuraṃ. Seyyathāpi te dve hatthidammā vā assadammā vā godammā vā sudantā suvinītāti. No he taṃ bhante. Evameva kho Aggivessana yaṃ taṃ nekkhammena ñātappaṃ nekkhammena daṭṭhabbaṃ nekkhammena pattappaṃ nekkhammena sacchikātappaṃ, taṃ vata Jayaseno rājakumāro kāmamajjhe vasanto

1. Ussukko (sabbattha)

kāme paribhuñjanto kāmavitakkehi khajjamāno kāmapariḷāhena
pariḍayhamāno kāmapariyesanāya ussuko ñassati vā dakkhati vā sacchi vā
karissatīti netam̐ tñānam̐ vijjati.

216. Seyyathāpi Aggivessana gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre
mahāpabbato, tamenam̐ dve sahāyakā tamhā gāmā vā nigamā vā
nikkhamitvā hatthavilaṅghakena yena so pabbato tenupasaṅkameyyum̐,
upasaṅkamitvā eko sahāyako heṭṭhā pabbatapāde tiṭṭheyya, eko sahāyako
uparipabbatam̐ āroheyya, tamenam̐ heṭṭhā pabbatapāde t̐hito sahāyako
uparipabbate t̐hitam̐ sahāyakam̐ evam̐ vadeyya “yam̐ samma kim̐ tvaṁ
passasi uparipabbate t̐hito”ti. So evam̐ vadeyya “passāmi kho aham̐ samma
uparipabbate t̐hito ārāmarāmaṇeyyakam̐ vanarāmaṇeyyakam̐
bhūmirāmaṇeyyakam̐ pokkharaṇīrāmaṇeyyakan”ti.

So evam̐ vadeyya “aṭṭhānam̐ kho etam̐ samma anavakāso, yam̐ tvaṁ
uparipabbate t̐hito passeyyāsi ārāmarāmaṇeyyakam̐ vanarāmaṇeyyakam̐
bhūmirāmaṇeyyakam̐ pokkharaṇīrāmaṇeyyakan”ti. Tamenam̐ uparipabbate
t̐hito sahāyako heṭṭhimapabbatapādam̐ orohitvā tam̐ sahāyakam̐ bāhāyam̐
gahetvā uparipabbatam̐ āropetvā muhuttam̐ assāsetvā evam̐ vadeyya “yam̐
samma kim̐ tvaṁ passasi uparipabbate t̐hito”ti. So evam̐ vadeyya “passāmi
kho aham̐ samma uparipabbate t̐hito ārāmarāmaṇeyyakam̐
vanarāmaṇeyyakam̐ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakam̐ pokkharaṇīrāmaṇeyyakan”ti.

So evam̐ vadeyya “idāneva kho te samma bhāsitam̐ mayam̐ evam̐
ājānāma, aṭṭhānam̐ kho etam̐ samma anavakāso, yam̐ tvaṁ uparipabbate
t̐hito passeyyāsi ārāmarāmaṇeyyakam̐ vanarāmaṇeyyakam̐
bhūmirāmaṇeyyakam̐ pokkharaṇīrāmaṇeyyakan”ti. Idāneva ca pana te
bhāsitam̐ mayam̐ evam̐ ājānāma “passāmi kho aham̐ samma uparipabbate
t̐hito ārāmarāmaṇeyyakam̐ vanarāmaṇeyyakam̐ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakam̐
pokkharaṇīrāmaṇeyyakan”ti. So evam̐ vadeyya “tathā hi panāham̐ samma
iminā mahatā pabbatena āvuto¹ daṭṭheyyam̐ nāddasan”ti.

1. Āvaṭo (Sī-T̐ṭha, I), āvuṭo (Syā, Kam̐, Ka)

Ato mahantatarena Aggivessana avijjākhandhena Jayaseno rājakumāro āvuto nivuto¹ ophuṭo² pariyonaddho, so vata yaṃ taṃ nekkhammena ñātabbaṃ nekkhammena daṭṭhabbaṃ nekkhammena pattabbaṃ nekkhammena sacchikātabbaṃ, taṃ vata Jayaseno rājakumāro kāmamajjhe vasanto kāme paribhuñjanto kāmavitakkehi khajjamāno kāmapariḷāhena pariḍayhamāno kāmapiyesanāya ussuko ñassati vā dakkhati vā sacchi vā karissatīti netaṃ tṭhānaṃ vijjati. Sace kho taṃ Aggivessana Jayasenassa rājakumārassa imā dve upamā paṭibhāyeyyum³, anacchariyaṃ te Jayaseno rājakumāro pasīdeyya, pasanno ca te pasannākāraṃ kareyyāti, kuto pana maṃ bhante Jayasenassa rājakumārassa imā dve upamā paṭibhāyissanti⁴ anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā seyyathāpi Bhagavantanti.

217. Seyyathāpi Aggivessana rājā khattiyo muddhāvasitto nāgavanikaṃ āmanteti “ehi tvaṃ samma nāgavanika rañño nāgaṃ abhiruhitvā nāgavanam pavisitvā āraññaṃ nāgaṃ atipassitvā rañño nāgassa gīvāyaṃ upanibandhāhi”ti. “Evaṃ deva”ti kho Aggivessana nāgavaniko rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa paṭissutvā rañño nāgaṃ abhiruhitvā nāgavanam pavisitvā āraññaṃ nāgaṃ atipassitvā rañño nāgassa gīvāyaṃ upanibandhati, tamenam rañño nāgo abbhokāsaṃ nīharati. Ettāvata kho Aggivessana āraññaṃ nāgo abbhokāsaṃ gato hoti. Etthagedhā⁵ hi Aggivessana āraññaṃ nāgā yadidaṃ nāgavanam. Tamenam nāgavaniko rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa ārocesi “abbhokāsaṃ gato kho⁶ deva āraññaṃ nāgo”ti. Atha kho Aggivessana tamenam rājā khattiyo muddhāvasitto hatthidamakaṃ āmantesi “ehi tvaṃ samma hatthidamaka āraññaṃ nāgaṃ damayāhi, āraññaṃ kānañceva sīlānaṃ abhinimmadanāya āraññaṃ kānañceva sarasaṅkappānaṃ abhinimmadanāya āraññaṃ kānañceva darathakilamathapariḷāhānaṃ abhinimmadanāya gāmaṃte abhiramāpanāya manussakantesu sīlesu samādapanāyā”ti⁷.

1. Nivuṭo (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

3. Paṭibhāseyyum (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

5. Etagedhā (Sī, I)

2. Ovuto (Sī), ovuṭo (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Paṭibhāsissanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

6. Kho te (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

7. Samādapanāyāti (?)

“Evaṃ devā”ti kho Aggivessana hatthidamako rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa paṭissutvā mahantaṃ thambhaṃ pathaviyaṃ nikhaṇṭvā āraññakassa nāgassa gīvāyaṃ upanibandhati āraññakānañceva sīlānaṃ abhinimmadanāya āraññakānañceva sarasaṅkappānaṃ abhinimmadanāya āraññakānañceva darathakilamathapariḷhānaṃ abhinimmadanāya gāmate abhiraṃapanāya manussakantesu sīlesu samādapanāya. Tameṇaṃ hatthidamako yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpāhi vācāhi samudācarati. Yato kho Aggivessana āraññako nāgo hatthidamakassa yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpāhi vācāhi samudācariyamāno sussūsati, sotaṃ odahati, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti. Tameṇaṃ hatthidamako uttari tiṇaghāsodakaṃ anuppavecchati.

Yato kho Aggivessana āraññako nāgo hatthidamakassa tiṇaghāsodakaṃ paṭiggaṇhāti, tatra hatthidamakassa evaṃ hoti “jīvissati kho¹ dāni āraññako² nāgo”ti. Tameṇaṃ hatthidamako uttari kāraṇaṃ kāreti “ādiya bho nikkhipa bho”ti. Yato kho Aggivessana āraññako nāgo hatthidamakassa ādānanikkhepe vacanakaro hoti ovādappaṭikaro, tameṇaṃ hatthidamako uttari kāraṇaṃ kāreti “abhikkama bho paṭikkama bho”ti. Yato kho Aggivessana āraññako nāgo hatthidamakassa abhikkamappaṭikkamavacanakaro hoti ovādappaṭikaro, tameṇaṃ hatthidamako uttari kāraṇaṃ kāreti “uṭṭhaha bho nisīda bho”ti. Yato kho Aggivessana āraññako nāgo hatthidamakassa uṭṭhānanisajjāya vacanakaro hoti ovādappaṭikaro, tameṇaṃ hatthidamako uttari āneñjaṃ nāma kāraṇaṃ kāreti, mahantassa phalakaṃ soṇḍāya upanibandhati. Tomarahattho ca puriso upariḡvāya nisinna hoti. Samantato ca tomarahatthā purisā parivāretvā ṭhitā honti. Hatthidamako ca dīghatomaṛayaṭṭhiṃ gahetvā purato ṭhito hoti. So āneñjaṃ kāraṇaṃ kāriyamāno neva purime pāde copeti, na pacchime pāde copeti, na purimakāyaṃ copeti, na pacchimakāyaṃ copeti, na sīsaṃ copeti, na kaṇṇe copeti, na dante

1. Nu kho (Sī, Ka)

2. Rañño (Sī, I)

copeti, na naṅguṭṭhaṃ copeti, na soṇḍaṃ copeti. So hoti ārañṇako nāgo khamo sattippahārānaṃ asippahārānaṃ usuppahārānaṃ sarapattappahārānaṃ¹ bheripaṇavavaṃsasasaṅkhaḍḍiṇḍimaninnādasaddānaṃ² sabbavaṅkadosanihitaninnītakasāvo rājāraho rājabhoggo rañño aṅganteva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

218. Evameva kho Aggivessana idha Tathāgato loke uppajjati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā, so imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakāṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ paṇaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikātvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti, taṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto, so taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā Tathāgate saddhṃ paṭilabhati, so tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisaṅcikkhati “sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhiṭaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carituṃ, yaṃnūnāhaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agāraṃsmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyaṃ”ti.

So aparena samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya appaṃ vā ñātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā ñātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agāraṃsmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati. Ettāvatā kho Aggivessana ariyasāvako abbhokāsagato hoti. Etthagedhā hi Aggivessana devamanussā yadidaṃ pañca kāmagaṇā, tamenāṃ Tathāgato uttariṃ vineti “ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharāhi ācāragocarasaṃpanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhassu sikkhāpadesū”ti.

Yato kho Aggivessana ariyasāvako sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno, aṇumattesu

1. Parasatthappahārānaṃ (Sī), parasattupphārānaṃ (Syā, Kam, I)

2. Bheripaṇavasaṅkha tiṇavaninnādasaddānaṃ (I)

vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Tamenam Tathāgato uttarim vineti “ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā mā nimittaggāhī -pa-. (Yathā Gaṇakamoggallānasuttante, evaṃ vitthāretabbāni.)

219. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu -pa- citte. Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ. Seyyathāpi Aggivessana hatthidamako mahantaṃ thambhaṃ pathaviyaṃ nikaḥṇitvā āraññakassa nāgassa gīvāyaṃ upanibandhati, āraññakānañceva sīlānaṃ abhinimmadanāya āraññakānañceva sarasaṅkappānaṃ abhinimmadanāya āraññakānañceva darathakilamathapariḷāhānaṃ abhinimmadanāya gāmate abhiraṃpanāya manussakantesu sīlesu samādapanāya. Evameva kho Aggivessana ariyasāvakassa ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cetaso upanibandhanā honti gehasitānañceva sīlānaṃ abhinimmadanāya gehasitānañceva sarasaṅkappānaṃ abhinimmadanāya gehasitānañceva darathakilamathapariḷāhānaṃ abhinimmadanāya nāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya.

220. Tamenam Tathāgato uttarim vineti “ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi, mā ca kāmūpasamhitaṃ vitakkaṃ vitakkesi. Vedanāsu. Citte. Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāhi, mā ca kāmūpasamhitaṃ vitakkaṃ vitakkesi”ti.

So vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti, so anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo -pa- iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

221. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti, so dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate -pa- yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte āsavānaṃ khayañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti, so idaṃ dukkhanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ime āsavāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavasamudayoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”Iti ñāṇaṃ hoti “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti.

So hoti bhikkhu khamo sītassa uṇhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya ḍaṃsamakasavātātapasarīsapasamphassānaṃ duruttānaṃ durāgatānaṃ vacanapathānaṃ uppannānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ vedanānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tibbānaṃ kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ amanāpānaṃ pāṇaharānaṃ adhivāsakajātiko hoti sabbarāgadosamohanihitannitakasāvo āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa.

222. Mahallako cepi Aggivessana rañño nāgo adanto avinīto kālāṃ karoti, adantamaraṇaṃ¹ mahallako rañño nāgo kālāṃkatotveva saṅkham gacchati. Majjhimo cepi aggivessana rañño nāgo. Daharo cepi aggivessana rañño nāgo adanto avinīto

1. Adantaṃ maraṇaṃ (Ka)

kālaṃ karoti, adantamaṇaṃ daharo rañño nāgo kālaṅkatotveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Evameva kho aggivessana thero cepi bhikkhu akhīṇāsavo kālaṃ karoti, adantamaṇaṃ thero bhikkhu kālaṅkatotveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Majjhimo cepi aggivessana bhikkhu. Navo cepi aggivessana bhikkhu akhīṇāsavo kālaṃ karoti, adantamaṇaṃ navo bhikkhu kālaṅkatotveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

Mahallako cepi Aggivessana rañño nāgo sudanto suvinīto kālaṃ karoti, dantamaṇaṃ mahallako rañño nāgo kālaṅkatotveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Majjhimo cepi aggivessana rañño nāgo. Daharo cepi aggivessana rañño nāgo sudanto suvinīto kālaṃ karoti, dantamaṇaṃ daharo rañño nāgo kālaṅkatotveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Evameva kho aggivessana thero cepi bhikkhu khīṇāsavo kālaṃ karoti, dantamaṇaṃ thero bhikkhu kālaṅkatotveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Majjhimo cepi aggivessana bhikkhu. Navo cepi aggivessana bhikkhu khīṇāsavo kālaṃ karoti, dantamaṇaṃ navo bhikkhu kālaṅkatotveva saṅkhaṃ gacchatīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano Aciravato samaṇuddeso Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Dantabhūmisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ pañcamāṃ.

6. Bhūmijasutta

223. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho āyasmā Bhūmijo pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Jayasenassa rājakumārassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Jayaseno rājakumāro yenāyasmā Bhūmijo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā āyasmatā Bhūmijena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jayaseno rājakumāro āyasmantaṃ Bhūmijaṃ etadavoca “santi bho Bhūmija eke

samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṁvādino evaṁdiṭṭhino ‘āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṁ caranti, abhabbā¹ phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṁ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañca anāsañcepi² karitvā brahmacariyaṁ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Nevāsaṁ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṁ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāyā’ti. Idha bhoto Bhūmijassa Satthā kiṁ vādī³ kimakkhāyī’ti. Na kho metaṁ rājakumāra Bhagavato sammukhā sutāṁ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṁ. Tṭhānañca kho etaṁ vijjati, yaṁ Bhagavā evaṁ byākareyya “āsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṁ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṁ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṁ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Nevāsaṁ nānāsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṁ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañcepi karitvā yoniso brahmacariyaṁ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā yoniso brahmacariyaṁ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā yoniso brahmacariyaṁ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Nevāsaṁ nānāsañcepi karitvā yoniso brahmacariyaṁ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāyā’ti. Na kho me taṁ rājakumāra Bhagavato sammukhā sutāṁ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṁ. Tṭhānañca kho etaṁ vijjati, yaṁ Bhagavā evaṁ byākareyyāti. Sace kho bhoto Bhūmijassa Satthā evaṁvādī⁴ evamakkhāyī, addhā bhoto Bhūmijassa Satthā sabbesaṁyeva puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṁ muddhānaṁ⁵ maññe āhacca tiṭṭhatīti. Atha kho Jayaseno rājakumāro āyasmantaṁ Bhūmijaṁ sakeneva thālīpākena parivisi.

224. Atha kho āyasmā Bhūmijo pacchābhattaṁ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi, ekamantaṁ nisinno kho āyasmā Bhūmijo Bhagavantaṁ etadavoca—idhāhaṁ bhante pubbaṇhasamayaṁ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Jayasenassa rājakumārassa nivesanaṁ tenupasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā

1. Carati, abhabbo (Sī, I) evamuparipi ekavacaneneva dissati.

2. Āsañca anāsañca cepi (Tṭha)

3. Kiṁ vādī kiṁdiṭṭhī (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)

4. Evaṁvādī evaṁdiṭṭhī (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)

5. Buddhānaṁ (Ka) muddhānantimuddhaṁ, matthakanti attho.

paññatte āsane nisīdim. Atha kho bhante Jayaseno rājakumāro yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā mayā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho bhante Jayaseno rājakumāro maṃ etadavoca “santi bho Bhūmija eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino ‘āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāyā’ti. Idha bho Bhūmijassa Satthā kiṃvādī kimakkhāyī’ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhante Jayasenaṃ rājakumāraṃ etadavocaṃ “na kho me taṃ rājakumāra Bhagavato sammukhā sutāṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ. Tṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ Bhagavā evaṃ byākareyya ‘āsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañcepi karitvā yoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā yoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāyā’ti, na kho me taṃ rājakumāra Bhagavato sammukhā sutāṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ. Tṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ Bhagavā evaṃ byākareyyāti. Sace bho Bhūmijassa Satthā evaṃvādī evamakkhāyī, addhā bho Bhūmijassa Satthā sabbesaṃyeva puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ muddhānaṃ maññe āhacca tiṭṭhatī’ti. Kaccāhaṃ bhante evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākaramāno vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato homi, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhāmi, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaromi, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ tṭhānaṃ āgacchatīti.

Taggha tvaṃ Bhūmija evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākaramāno vuttavādī ceva me hosi, na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhasi, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākarosi, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ tṭhānaṃ āgacchati. Ye hi keci Bhūmija samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā micchādiṭṭhino micchāsaṅkappā micchāvācā

micchākammantā micchā-ājīvā micchāvāyāmā micchāsati
micchāsamādhino, te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā
phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā
phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti,
abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā
brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu,
ayoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya.

225. Seyyathāpi Bhūmija puriso telatthiko telagavesī telapariyesanaṃ
caramāno vālikaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ
pīḷeyya, āsañcepi karitvā vālikaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ
papphosakaṃ pīḷeyya, abhabbo telassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā
vālikaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ pīḷeyya,
abhabbo telassa adhigamāya. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā vālikaṃ doṇiyā
ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ pīḷeyya, abhabbo telassa
adhigamāya. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā vālikaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena
paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ pīḷeyya, abhabbo telassa adhigamāya. Taṃ
kissa hetu, ayoni hesā Bhūmija telassa adhigamāya. Evameva kho Bhūmija
ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā micchādīṭṭhino micchāsaṅkappā
micchāvācā micchākammantā micchā-ājīvā micchāvāyāmā micchāsati
micchāsamādhino, te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā
phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā
phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti,
abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā
brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu,
ayoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya.

Seyyathāpi Bhūmija puriso khīratthiko khīragavesī khīrapariyesanaṃ
caramāno gāviṃ taruṇavacchaṃ visāṇato āviñcheyya¹, āsañcepi karitvā
gāviṃ taruṇavacchaṃ visāṇato āviñchayya, abhabbo khīrassa adhigamāya.
Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-.

1. Āviñjeyya (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā gāviṃ taruṇavacchaṃ visāṇato āviñcheyya, abhabbo khīrassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, ayoni hesā Bhūmija khīrassa adhigamāya. Evameva kho Bhūmija ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā micchādiṭṭhino -pa- micchāsamādhino. Te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsaṇca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, ayoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya.

226. Seyyathāpi Bhūmija puriso navanītattthiko navanītagavesī navanītapariyesanaṃ caramāno udakaṃ kalase āsiñcitvā matthena¹ āviñcheyya, āsañcepi karitvā udakaṃ kalase āsiñcitvā matthena āviñcheyya, abhabbo navanītassa adhigamāya. Ānāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsaṇca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā udakaṃ kalase āsiñcitvā matthena āviñcheyya, abhabbo navanītassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, ayoni hesā Bhūmija navanītassa adhigamāya. Evameva kho Bhūmija ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā micchādiṭṭhino -pa- micchāsamādhino. Te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsaṇca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, ayoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya.

Seyyathāpi Bhūmija puriso aggittthiko² aggigavesī aggipariyesanaṃ caramāno allāṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimantheyya³, āsañcepi karitvā allāṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimantheyya, abhabbo aggissa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsaṇca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā allāṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimantheyya, abhabbo aggissa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, ayoni hesā Bhūmija aggissa adhigamāya. Evameva kho Bhūmija ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā

1. Manthena (Sī), mattenā (Ka)

2. Aggattthiko (Sī)

3. Abhimattheyya (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

vā micchādiṭṭhino -pa- micchāsamādhino. Te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, ayoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya. Ye hi keci Bhūmija samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sammādiṭṭhino sammāsaṅkappā sammāvācā sammākammantā sammā-ājīvā sammāvāyāmā sammāsati sammāsamādhino, te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, yoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya.

227. Seyyathāpi Bhūmija puriso telatthiko telagavesī telapariyesanaṃ caramāno tilapiṭṭhaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ piḷeyya, āsañcepi karitvā tilapiṭṭhaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ piḷeyya, bhabbo telassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā tilapiṭṭhaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ piḷeyya, bhabbo telassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, yoni hesā Bhūmija telassa adhigamāya. Evameva kho Bhūmija ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sammādiṭṭhino -pa- sammāsamādhino, te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, yoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya.

Seyyathāpi Bhūmija puriso khīratthiko khīragavesī khīrapariyesanaṃ caramāno gāviṃ taruṇavacchaṃ thanato āviñcheyya, āsañcepi karitvā gāviṃ taruṇavacchaṃ thanato āviñcheyya, bhabbo khīrassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā gāviṃ taruṇavacchaṃ thanato āviñcheyya, bhabbo khīrassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, yoni hesā Bhūmija khīrassa adhigamāya.

evameva kho Bhūmija ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sammādiṭṭhino -pa- sammāsamādhino, te āsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, yoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya.

228. Seyyathāpi Bhūmija puriso navanītattthiko navanītagavesī navanītapariyesanaṃ caramāno dadhiṃ kalase āsiñcitvā matthena āviñcheyya, āsañcepi karitvā dadhiṃ kalase āsiñcitvā matthena āviñcheyya, bhabbo navanītassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā dadhiṃ kalase āsiñcitvā matthena āviñcheyya, bhabbo navanītassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, yoni hesā Bhūmija navanītassa adhigamāya. Evameva kho Bhūmija ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sammādiṭṭhino -pa- sammāsamādhino. Te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, yoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya.

Seyyathāpi Bhūmija puriso aggitthiko aggigavesī aggipariyesanaṃ caramāno sukkhaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimantheyya, ()¹ āsañcepi karitvā. Anāsañcepi karitvā. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā sukkhaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimantheyya, bhabbo aggissa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, yoni hesā Bhūmija aggissa adhigamāya. Evameva kho Bhūmija ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sammādiṭṭhino -pa- sammāsamādhino. Te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, yoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya.

1. (Bhabbo aggissa adhigamāya) (sabbattha)

Sace kho taṃ Bhūmija Jayasenassa rājakumārassa imā catasso upamā paṭibhāyeyyūṃ, anacchariyaṃ te Jayaseno rājakumāro pasīdeyya, pasanno ca te pasannākāraṃ kareyyāti. Kuto pana maṃ bhante Jayasenassa rājakumārassa imā catasso upamā paṭibhāyissanti, anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā, seyyathāpi Bhagavantanti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Bhūmijo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Bhūmijasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Anuruddhasutta

229. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati aññataram purisaṃ āmantesi “ehi tvaṃ ambho purisa yenāyasmā Anuruddho tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena āyasmato Anuruddhassa pāde sirasā vandāhi¹ ‘Pañcakaṅgo bhante thapati āyasmato Anuruddhassa pāde sirasā vandatī’²ti, evaṃca vadehi² ‘adhivāsetu kira bhante āyasmā Anuruddho Pañcakaṅgassa thapatissa svātanāya attacattuttho bhattaṃ, yena ca kira bhante āyasmā Anuruddho pagevataram āgaccheyya, Pañcakaṅgo bhante thapati³ bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo rājakaraṇīyenā’³ti”. “Evaṃ bhante”³ti kho so puriso Pañcakaṅgassa thapatissa paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Anuruddho tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so puriso āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etadavoca “pañcakaṅgo bhante thapati āyasmato Anuruddhassa pāde sirasā vandati, evaṃca vadeti ‘adhivāsetu kira bhante āyasmā Anuruddho Pañcakaṅgassa thapatissa svātanāya attacattuttho bhattaṃ, yena ca kira bhante āyasmā Anuruddho pagevataram āgaccheyya, Pañcakaṅgo bhante thapati bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo rājakaraṇīyenā’³ti”. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Anuruddho tuṇhībhāvena.

1. Vandāhi, evaṃca vadehi (Sī, I)

2. Evaṃca vadeti (Sī, I)

3. Pañcakaṅgo thapahi (Sī, I)

230. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho tassā rattiyā accayena pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Pañcakaṅgassa thapatissa nivesanam tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham bhuttāvim onītapattapāṇim aññataram nīcam āsanam gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etadavoca—

Idha maṃ bhante therā bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā evamāhaṃsu “appamāṇam gahapati cetovimuttiṃ bhāvehi”¹ti. Ekacce therā evamāhaṃsu “mahaggataṃ gahapati cetovimuttiṃ bhāvehi”ti. Yā cāyaṃ bhante appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca mahaggatā cetovimutti, ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekatthā byañjanameva nānanti? Tena hi gahapati taṃyevettha paṭibhātu apaṇṇakante ito bhavissatīti. Mayhaṃ kho bhante evaṃ hoti “yā cāyaṃ appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca mahaggatā cetovimutti, ime dhammā ekatthā byañjanameva nānan”ti. Yā cāyaṃ gahapati appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca mahaggatā cetovimutti, ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca, tamināpetam gahapati pariyāyena veditabbaṃ, yathā ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca.

Katamā ca gahapati appamāṇā cetovimutti, idha gahapati bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā. Muditāsahagatena cetasā. Upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhemadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati, ayaṃ vuccati gahapati appamāṇā cetovimutti.

1. Appamāṇā gahapati cetovimutti bhāvetabbāti (Ka)

231. Katamā ca gahapati mahaggaṭā cetovimutti, idha gahapati bhikkhu yāvataṃ ekam rukkhamūlaṃ “mahaggaṭan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, ayaṃ vuccati gahapati mahaggaṭā cetovimutti. Idha pana gahapati bhikkhu yāvataṃ dve vā tīṇi vā rukkhamūlāni “mahaggaṭan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, ayampi¹ vuccati gahapati mahaggaṭā cetovimutti. Idha pana gahapati bhikkhu yāvataṃ ekam gāmakkhettam “mahaggaṭan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, ayampi vuccati mahaggaṭā cetovimutti. Idha pana gahapati bhikkhu yāvataṃ dve vā tīṇi vā gāmakkhettāni “mahaggaṭan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, ayampi vuccati gahapati mahaggaṭā cetovimutti. Idha pana gahapati bhikkhu yāvataṃ ekam mahārajjam “mahaggaṭan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, ayampi vuccati gahapati mahaggaṭā cetovimutti. Idha pana gahapati bhikkhu yāvataṃ dve vā tīṇi vā mahārajjāni “mahaggaṭan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, ayampi vuccati gahapati mahaggaṭā cetovimutti. Idha pana gahapati bhikkhu yāvataṃ samuddapariyantam pathaviṃ “mahaggaṭan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, ayampi vuccati gahapati mahaggaṭā cetovimutti. Iminā kho etaṃ gahapati pariyāyena veditabbam, yathā ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca.

232. Catasso kho imā gahapati bhavūpapattiyo. Katamā catasso, idha gahapati ekacco “parittābhā”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā parittābhānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjati. Idha pana gahapati ekacco “appamāṇābhā”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā appamāṇābhānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjati. Idha pana gahapati ekacco “saṃkiliṭṭhābhā”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā saṃkiliṭṭhābhānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjati. Idha pana gahapati ekacco “parisuddhābhā”ti pharitvā viharati, so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā parisuddhābhānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjati. Imā kho gahapati catasso bhavūpapattiyo.

Hoti kho so gahapati samayo, yā tā devatā ekajjham sannipatanti, tasmaṃ ekajjham sannipatitānam vaṇṇanānattam hi kho paññāyati,

1. Ayaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

no ca ābhānānattam. Seyyathāpi gahapati puriso sambahulāni telappadīpāni ekam gharam paveseyya, tesam ekam gharam pavesitānam accinānattam hi kho paññāyetha, no ca ābhānānattam. Evameva kho gahapati hoti kho so samayo, yā tā devatā ekajjham sannipatanti, tāsam ekajjham sannipatitānam vaṇṇanānattam hi kho paññāyati, no ca ābhānānattam.

Hoti kho so gahapati samayo, yā tā devatā tato vipakkamanti, tāsam tato vipakkamantīnam vaṇṇanānattañceva paññāyati ābhānānattañca. Seyyathāpi gahapati puriso tāni sambahulāni telappadīpāni tamhā gharā nīhareyya, tesam tato nīhatānam¹ accinānattañceva paññāyetha ābhānānattañca. Evameva kho gahapati hoti kho so samayo, yā tā devatā tato vipakkamanti, tāsam tato vipakkamantīnam vaṇṇanānattañceva paññāyati ābhānānattañca.

Na kho gahapati tāsam devatānam evam hoti “idaṃ amhākaṃ niccanti vā dhuvanti vā sassatanti vā”, api ca yattha yattheva tā² devatā abhinivisanti, tattha tattheva tā devatā abhiramanti. Seyyathāpi gahapati makkhikānam kājena vā piṭakena vā harīyamānānam na evam hoti “idaṃ amhākaṃ niccanti vā dhuvanti vā sassatanti vā”, api ca yattha yattheva tā² makkhikā abhinivisanti, tattha tattheva tā makkhikā abhiramanti. Evameva kho gahapati tāsam devatānam na evam hoti “idaṃ amhākaṃ niccanti vā dhuvanti vā sassatanti vā”, api ca yattha yattheva tā devatā abhinivisanti, tattha tattheva tā devatā abhiramantīti.

233. Evam vutte āyasmā Sabhiyo Kaccāno³ āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etadavoca “sādhu bhante Anuruddha, atthi ca me ettha uttarim paṭipucchitabbaṃ ‘yā tā bhante devatā ābhā, sabbā tā parittābhā, udāhu santettha ekaccā devatā appamāṇābhā’ti”. Tadaṅgena kho āvuso Kaccāna santettha ekaccā devatā parittābhā, santi panettha ekaccā devatā appamāṇābhāti. Ko nu kho bhante Anuruddha hetu ko paccayo, yena tāsam devatānam ekam devanikāyam

1. Nīharantānam (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Yā (Ka)

3. Kaccāyano (Sī)

upapannānaṃ santettha ekaccā devatā parittābhā, santi panettha ekaccā devatā appamāṇābhāti.

Tena hāvuso Kaccāna taṃyevettha paṭipucchissāmi. Yathā te khameyya, tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Kaccāna, yvāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā ekaṃ rukkhamaḷāni “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, yocāyaṃ¹ bhikkhu yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā rukkhamaḷāni “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ katamā cittabhāvanā mahaggatatarāti. Yvāyaṃ bhante bhikkhu yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā rukkhamaḷāni “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, ayaṃ imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ mahaggatatarāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Kaccāna, yvāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā rukkhamaḷāni “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, yocāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā ekaṃ gāmakkhetaṃ “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ katamā cittabhāvanā mahaggatatarāti. Yvāyaṃ bhante bhikkhu yāvatā ekaṃ gāmakkhetaṃ “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, ayaṃ imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ mahaggatatarāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Kaccāna, yvāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā ekaṃ gāmakkhetaṃ “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, yocāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā gāmakkhetaṇi “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ katamā cittabhāvanā mahaggatatarāti. Yvāyaṃ bhante bhikkhu yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā gāmakkhetaṇi “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, ayaṃ imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ mahaggatatarāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Kaccāna, yvāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā gāmakkhetaṇi “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, yocāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā ekaṃ mahārajjāṃ “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ katamā cittabhāvanā

1. Yopāyaṃ (Ka)

mahaggatatarāti. Yvāyaṃ bhante bhikkhu yāvatā ekaṃ mahārajjāṃ “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, ayaṃ imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ mahaggatatarāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Kaccāna, yvāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā ekaṃ mahārajjāṃ “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, yocāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā mahārajjāni “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ katamā cittabhāvanā mahaggatatarāti. Yvāyaṃ bhante bhikkhu yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā mahārajjāni “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, ayaṃ imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ mahaggatatarāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Kaccāna, yvāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā mahārajjāni “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, yocāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā samuddapariyantaṃ pathaviṃ “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ katamā cittabhāvanā mahaggatatarāti. Yvāyaṃ bhante bhikkhu yāvatā samuddapariyantaṃ pathaviṃ “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, ayaṃ imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ mahaggatatarāti. Ayaṃ kho āvuso kaccāna hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena tāsāṃ devatānaṃ ekaṃ devanikāyaṃ upapannānaṃ santettha ekaccā devatā parittābhā, santi panettha ekaccā devatā appamāṇābhāti.

234. Sādhu bhante Anuruddha, atthi ca me ettha uttarim paṭipucchitabbaṃ “yāvatā¹ bhante devatā ābhā, sabbā tā saṃkiliṭṭhābhā, udāhu santettha ekaccā devatā parisuddhābhā”ti. Tadaṅgena kho āvuso kaccāna santettha ekaccā devatā saṃkiliṭṭhābhā, santi panettha ekaccā devatā parisuddhābhāti. Ko nu kho bhante Anuruddha hetu ko paccayo, yena tāsāṃ devatānaṃ ekaṃ devanikāyaṃ upapannānaṃ santettha ekaccā devatā saṃkiliṭṭhābhā, santi panettha ekaccā devatā parisuddhābhāti.

Tena hāvuso Kaccāna upamaṃ te karissāmi, upamāyapidhekacce¹ viññū purisā bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ ājānanti. Seyyathāpi āvuso Kaccāna telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aparisuddhaṃ vaṭṭipi aparisuddhā, so telassapi aparisuddhattā vaṭṭiyāpi aparisuddhattā andhandhaṃ viya jhāyati. Evameva kho āvuso Kaccāna idhekacco bhikkhu “saṃkiliṭṭhābhā”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, tassa kāyaduṭṭhulampi na suppaṭippassaddhaṃ hoti, thinamiddhampi na susamūhataṃ hoti, uddhaccakukkuccampi na suppaṭivinītaṃ hoti, so kāyaduṭṭhulassapi na suppaṭippassaddhattā thinamiddhassapi na susamūhatattā uddhaccakukkuccassapi na suppaṭivinītattā andhandhaṃ viya jhāyati, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā saṃkiliṭṭhābhānaṃ devānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ upapajjati. Seyyathāpi āvuso Kaccāna telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi parisuddhaṃ vaṭṭipi parisuddhā, so telassapi parisuddhattā vaṭṭiyāpi parisuddhattā na andhandhaṃ viya jhāyati. Evameva kho āvuso Kaccāna idhekacco bhikkhu “parisuddhābhā”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, tassa kāyaduṭṭhulampi suppaṭippassaddhaṃ hoti, thinamiddhampi susamūhataṃ hoti, uddhaccakukkuccampi suppaṭivinītaṃ hoti, so kāyaduṭṭhulassapi suppaṭippassaddhattā thinamiddhassapi susamūhatattā uddhaccakukkuccassapi suppaṭivinītattā na andhandhaṃ viya jhāyati, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā parisuddhābhānaṃ devānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho āvuso Kaccāna hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena tāsāṃ devatānaṃ ekaṃ devanikāyaṃ upapannānaṃ santettha ekaccā devatā saṃkiliṭṭhābhā, santi panettha ekaccā devatā parisuddhābhāti.

235. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sabhiyo Kaccāno āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etadavoca “sādhū bhante Anuruddha, na bhante āyasmā Anuruddho evamāha ‘evaṃ me sutan’ti vā, ‘evaṃ arahati bhavitun’ti vā, atha ca pana bhante āyasmā Anuruddho evampi tā devatā itipi tā devatātveva bhāsati. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti ‘addhā āyasmatā Anuruddhena tāhi devatāhi saddhiṃ sannivutthapubbañceva sallapitapubbañca, sākacchā ca samāpajjitapubbā’ti”. Addhā kho ayaṃ āvuso Kaccāna āsajja upanīya vācā bhāsitaṃ, api ca te ahaṃ byākarissāmi, dīgharattaṃ kho me

1. Upamāyamidhekacce (Ka)

āvuso Kaccāna tāhi devatāhi saddhiṃ sannivutthapubbañceva
sallapitapubbañca, sākacchā ca samāpajjitapubbāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sabhiyo Kaccāno Pañcakaṅga thapatim etadavoca
“lābhā te gahapati, suladdham te gahapati, yaṃ tvaṃ ceva taṃ
kaṅkhādhammaṃ pahāsi¹, mayañcimam² dhammapariyāyaṃ alatthamhā
savanāyā”ti.

Anuruddhasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ sattamaṃ.

8. Upakkilesasutta

236. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyāṃ viharati
Ghositārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kosambiyāṃ bhikkhū bhaṇḍanaajātā
kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharanti. Atha
kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho so
bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idha bhante Kosambiyāṃ bhikkhū
bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā
viharanti, sādhu bhante Bhagavā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkamatu
anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho
Bhagavā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū
etadavoca “alaṃ bhikkhave mā bhaṇḍanaṃ mā kalahāṃ mā viggahaṃ mā
vivādan”ti.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “āgametu bhante
Bhagavā dhammassāmī, appossukko bhante Bhagavā
diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharatu, mayametena bhaṇḍanena
kalahena viggahena vivādena paññāyissāmā”ti. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā te
bhikkhū etadavoca “alaṃ bhikkhave mā bhaṇḍanaṃ mā kalahāṃ mā
viggahaṃ mā vivādan”ti. Dutiyampi kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ
etadavoca “āgametu bhante Bhagavā dhammassāmī, appossukko bhante
Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharatu, mayametena
bhaṇḍanena kalahena viggahena vivādena paññāyissāmā”ti.

1. Pajahasi (Ka)

2. Yampimam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

tatiyampi kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca “alaṃ bhikkhave mā bhaṇḍanaṃ mā kalahaṃ mā viggahaṃ mā vidādan”ti. Tatiyampi kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “āgāmetu bhante Bhagavā dhammassāmī, appossukko bhante Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharatu, mayametenā bhaṇḍanena kalahena viggahena vivādena paññāyissāmā”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhāsamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Kosambim piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Kosambiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya ʘhitakova imā gāthā abhāsi—

237. Puthusaddo samajano, na bālo koci maññatha.

Samghasmiṃ bhijjamānasmiṃ, nāññaṃ bhiyyo amaññaruṃ.

Parimuṭṭhā paṇḍitābhāsā, vācāgocarabhāṇino.

Yāvicchanti mukhāyāmaṃ, yena nītā na taṃ vidū.

Akkocchi maṃ avadhi maṃ, ajini maṃ ahāsi me.

Ye ca taṃ upanayhanti, veraṃ tesaṃ na sammati.

Akkocchi maṃ avadhi maṃ, ajini maṃ ahāsi me.

Ye ca taṃ nupanayhanti, veraṃ tesūpasammati.

Na hi verena verāni, sammantīdha kudācanaṃ.

Averena ca sammanti, esa dhammo sanantano.

Pare ca na vijānanti, mayamettha yamāmase.

Ye ca tattha vijānanti, tato sammanti medhagā.

Aṭṭhicchinnā paṇaharā, gavassadhanahārino.

Raṭṭhaṃ vilumpamānānaṃ, tesampi hoti saṅgati.

Kasmā tumhāka no siyā.

Sace labhetha nipakaṃ sahāyaṃ,

Saddhiṃ caraṃ sādhuvihāri dhīraṃ.

Abhibhuyya sabbāni parissayāni,

Careyya tenattamano satīmā.

No ce labhetha nipakaṃ saḥāyaṃ,
Saddhiṃ caraṃ sādhuviḥārī dhīraṃ.
Rājāva raṭṭhaṃ vijitaṃ pahāya,
Eko care mātaṅgaraññeva nāgo.

Ekassa caritaṃ seyyo,
Natthi bāle saḥāyatā.
Eko care na ca pāpāni kayirā,
Appossukko mātaṅgaraññeva nāgoti.

238. Atha kho Bhagavā ṭhitakova imā gāthā bhāsivā yena Bālakaloṇakāragāmo¹ tenupasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Bhagu Bālakaloṇakāragāme viharati. Addasā kho āyasmā Bhagu Bhagavantam dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna āsanam paññapesi, udakañca pādānam dhovanam². Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, nisajja pāde pakkhālesi. Āyasmāpi kho Bhagu Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Bhagum Bhagavā etadavoca “kacci bhikkhu khamanīyam, kacci yāpanīyam, kacci piṇḍakena na kilamasi”ti. Khamanīyam Bhagavā, yāpanīyam Bhagavā, na cāham bhante piṇḍakena kilamāmīti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Bhagum dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahamsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanā yena Pācīnavamsadāyo tenupasaṅkami.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo³ āyasmā ca Kimilo⁴ Pācīnavamsadāye viharanti. Addasā kho dāyapālo Bhagavantam dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna Bhagavantam etadavoca “mā mahāsamaṇa etaṃ dāyam pāvisi, santettha tayo kulaputtā attakāmarūpā viharanti, mā tesam aphāsumakāsi”ti. Assosi kho āyasmā Anuruddho dāyapālassa Bhagavatā saddhiṃ mantayamānassa, sutvāna dāyapālam etadavoca “mā āvuso dāyapāla Bhagavantam vāresi, Satthā no Bhagavā anuppatto”ti.

1. Bālakaloṇakagāmo (Ka), tathā Vinayepi.

2. Udakañca pādānam (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Bhaddiyo (Ma 2 Naḷakapāne 125)

4. Kimbilo (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

239. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yenāyasmā ca Nandiyo yenāyasmā ca Kimilo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ ca Nandiyaṃ āyasmantaṃ ca Kimilaṃ etadavoca “abhikkamathāyasmanto abhikkamathāyasmanto, Satthā no Bhagavā anuppatto”ti. Atha kho āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimilo Bhagavantaṃ paccuggantvā eko Bhagavato pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggahehi, eko āsanaṃ paññāpesi, eko pādodakaṃ upaṭṭhapesi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, nisajja pāde pakkhālesi. Tepi kho āyasmanto Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimasu, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “kacci vo Anuruddhā khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci piṇḍakena na kilamathā”ti. Khamanīyaṃ Bhagavā, yāpanīyaṃ Bhagavā, na ca mayaṃ bhante piṇḍakena kilamāmāti. Kacci pana vo Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharathāti. Taggha mayaṃ bhante samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharāmāti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tumhe Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharathāti. Idha mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti “lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yohaṃ evarūpehi sabrahmacārīhi saddhiṃ viharāmi”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante imesu āyasmantesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti “yaṃnūnāhaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vatteyyan”ti. So kho ahaṃ bhante sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vattāmi. Nānā hi kho no bhante kāyā, ekañca pana maññe cittanti.

Āyasmāpi kho Nandiyo -pa-. Āyasmāpi kho Kimilo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “mayhampi kho bhante evaṃ hoti ‘lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yohaṃ evarūpehi sabrahmacārīhi saddhiṃ viharāmi’ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante imesu āyasmantesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, mettaṃ manokammaṃ

paccupaṭṭhitam āvi ceva raho ca. Tassa mayham bhante evam hoti ‘yamnūnāham sakam cittam nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantānam cittassa vasena vatteyyan’ti. So kho aham bhante sakam cittam nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantānam cittassa vasena vattāmi. Nānā hi kho no bhante kāyā, ekañca pana maññe cittanti. Evam kho mayam bhante samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharāmā”ti.

240. Sādhū sādhu Anuruddhā, kacci pana vo Anuruddhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti. Taggha mayam bhante appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāmāti. Yathā katham pana tumhe Anuruddhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti. Idha bhante amhākam yo paṭhamam gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, so āsanāni paññāpeti, pānīyam paribhojanīyam upaṭṭhāpeti, avakkārapātiṃ upaṭṭhāpeti. Yo pacchā gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, sace hoti bhuttāvaseso, sace ākaṅkhati bhuñjati, no ce ākaṅkhati appaharite vā chaḍḍeti, apāṇake vā uduke opilāpeti, so āsanāni paṭisāmeti, pānīyam paribhojanīyam paṭisāmeti, avakkārapātiṃ dhovitvā paṭisāmeti, bhattaggaṃ sammajjati. Yo passati pānīyaghaṭam vā paribhojanīyaghaṭam vā vaccaghaṭam vā rittam tuccham, so upaṭṭhāpeti. Sacassa hoti avisayham, hatthavikārena dutiyam āmantetvā hatthavilaṅghakena upaṭṭhāpema¹, na tveva mayam bhante tappaccayā vācam bhindāma. Pañcāhikam kho pana mayam bhante sabbarattim dhammiyā kathāya sannisidāma. Evam kho mayam bhante appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāmāti.

241. Sādhū sādhu Anuruddhā, atthi pana vo Anuruddhā evam appamattānam ātāpīnam pahitattānam viharatam uttari manussadhammā alamariyañānadassanaviseso adhigato phāsuvihāroti. Idha mayam bhante appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharantā obhāsañceva sañjānāma dassanañca rūpānam. So kho pana no obhāso nacirasseva antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānam, tañca nimittam nappaṭivijjhāmāti.

1. Upaṭṭhāpeti (Sī)

Taṃ kho pana vo Anuruddhā nimittaṃ paṭivijjhitabbaṃ. Ahampi sudaṃ Anuruddhā pubbeva sambodhā anabhisambuddho bodhisattova samāno obhāsañceva sañjānāmi dassanañca rūpānaṃ. So kho pana me obhāso nacirasseva antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo, yena me obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “vicikicchā kho me udapādi, vicikicchādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhī cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ, sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati”ti. (1)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto obhāsañceva sañjānāmi dassanañca rūpānaṃ. So kho pana me obhāso nacirasseva antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo, yena me obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “amanasikāro kho me udapādi, amanasikārādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhī cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ, sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro”ti. (2)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā -pa-. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “thinamiddhaṃ kho me udapādi, thinamiddhādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhī cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ, sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ”ti. (3)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā -pa-. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “chambhitattaṃ kho me udapādi, chambhitattādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhī cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Seyyathāpi Anuruddhā puriso addhānamaggappaṭipanno, tassa ubhatopasse vaṭṭakā¹ uppateyyuṃ, tassa tatonidānaṃ chambhitattaṃ uppajjeyya. Evameva kho me Anuruddhā chambhitattaṃ udapādi, chambhitattādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhī cavi,

1. Vadhakā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ, sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ”ti. (4)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā -pa-. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “uppilaṃ¹ kho me udapādi, uppilādhikaraṇaṇca pana me samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Seyyathāpi Anuruddhā puriso ekaṃ nidhimukhaṃ gavesanto sakideva pañcanidhimukhāni adhigaccheyya, tassa tatonidānaṃ uppilaṃ uppajjeyya. Evameva kho me anuruddhā uppilaṃ udapādi, uppilādhikaraṇaṇca pana me samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ, sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilaṃ”ti. (5)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā -pa-. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “duṭṭhullaṃ kho me udapādi, duṭṭhullādhikaraṇaṇca pana me samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ, sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilaṃ, na duṭṭhullaṃ”ti. (6)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā -pa-. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “accāraddhavīriyaṃ kho me udapādi, accāraddhavīriyādhikaraṇaṇca pana me samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Seyyathāpi anuruddhā puriso ubhohi hatthehi vaṭṭakaṃ gālhaṃ gaṇheyya, so tattheva patameyya². Evameva kho me anuruddhā accāraddhamvīriyaṃ udapādi, accāraddhavīriyādhikaraṇaṇca pana me samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ, sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilaṃ, na duṭṭhullaṃ, na accāraddhavīriyaṃ”ti. (7)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā -pa-. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “atilānavīriyaṃ kho me udapādi, atilānavīriyādhikaraṇaṇca pana

1. Ubbillaṃ (Si, I), ubbillaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Matameyya (bahūsu) pa + tama + eyya = patameyya-iti padavibhāgo.

me samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Seyyathāpi anuruddhā puriso vaṭṭakaṃ sithilaṃ gaṇheyya, so tassa hatthato uppateyya. Evameva kho me anuruddhā atilīnavīriyaṃ udapādi, atilīnavīriyādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ, sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilaṃ, na duṭṭhullaṃ, na accāraddhavīriyaṃ, na atilīnavīriyaṃ”ti. (8)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā -pa-. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “abhijappā kho me udapādi, abhijappādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Sohaṃ tathā karissāmi, yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilaṃ, na duṭṭhullaṃ, na accāraddhavīriyaṃ, na atilīnavīriyaṃ, na abhijappā”ti. (9)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā -pa-. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “nānattasaññā kho me udapādi, nānattasaññādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Sohaṃ tathā karissāmi, yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilaṃ, na duṭṭhullaṃ, na accāraddhavīriyaṃ, na atilīnavīriyaṃ, na abhijappā, na nānattasaññā”ti. (10)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto obhāsañceva sañjānāmi dassanañca rūpānaṃ. So kho pana me obhāso nacirasseva antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo, yena me obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “atinijjhāyitattaṃ kho me rūpānaṃ udapādi, atinijjhāyitattādhikaraṇaṃ pana me rūpānaṃ samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Sohaṃ tathā karissāmi, yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilaṃ, na duṭṭhullaṃ, na accāraddhavīriyaṃ, na atilīnavīriyaṃ, na abhijappā, na nānattasaññā, na atinijjhāyitattaṃ rūpānaṃ”ti. (11)

242. So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā “vicikicchā cittaṣṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā vicikicchā cittaṣṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Amanasikāro cittaṣṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā amanasikāraṃ cittaṣṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Thinamiddhaṃ cittaṣṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā thinamiddhaṃ cittaṣṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Chambhitattaṃ cittaṣṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā chambhitattaṃ cittaṣṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Uppilaṃ cittaṣṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā uppilaṃ cittaṣṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Duṭṭhullaṃ cittaṣṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā duṭṭhullaṃ cittaṣṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Accāraddhavīriyaṃ cittaṣṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā accāraddhavīriyaṃ cittaṣṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Atilīnavīriyaṃ cittaṣṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā atilīnavīriyaṃ cittaṣṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Abhijappā cittaṣṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā abhijappaṃ cittaṣṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Nānattasaññā cittaṣṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā nānattasaññā cittaṣṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Atinijjhāyitattaṃ rūpānaṃ cittaṣṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā atinijjhāyitattaṃ rūpānaṃ cittaṣṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim.

243. So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto obhāsaṃ hi kho sañjānāmi, na ca rūpāni passāmi. Rūpāni hi kho passāmi, na ca obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi kevalampi rattim kevalampi divaṃ¹ kevalampi rattindivaṃ². Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo, yvāhaṃ obhāsaṃ hi kho sañjānāmi, na ca rūpāni passāmi. Rūpāni hi kho³ passāmi, na ca obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi kevalampi rattim kevalampi divaṃ kevalampi rattindivaṃ”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “yasmim hi kho ahaṃ samaye rūpanimittaṃ amanasikarivā obhāsanimittaṃ manasi karomi, obhāsaṃ hi kho tasmim samaye sañjānāmi, na ca rūpāni passāmi. Yasmim panāhaṃ samaye obhāsanimittaṃ amanasikarivā rūpanimittaṃ manasi karomi, rūpāni hi kho tasmim samaye passāmi, na ca obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi kevalampi rattim kevalampi divaṃ kevalampi rattindivaṃ”ti.

1. Divasaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 2. Rattidivaṃ (Ka) 3. Kho tasmim samaye (Sī, Ka)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto parittaṃ ceva obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi, parittāni ca rūpāni passāmi. Appamāṇaṃ ceva obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi, appamāṇāni ca rūpāni passāmi kevalampi rattim kevalampi divaṃ kevalampi rattindivaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo, yvāhaṃ parittaṃceva obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi, parittāni ca rūpāni passāmi. Appamāṇaṃceva obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi, appamāṇāni ca rūpāni passāmi kevalampi rattim kevalampi divaṃ kevalampi rattindivaṃ”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “yasmim kho me samaye paritto samādhi hoti, parittaṃ me tasmim samaye cakkhu hoti. Sohaṃ parittena cakkhunā parittaṃceva obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi, parittāni ca rūpāni passāmi. Yasmim pana me samaye appamāṇo samādhi hoti, appamāṇaṃ me tasmim samaye cakkhu hoti. Sohaṃ appamāṇena cakkhunā appamāṇaṃceva obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi, appamāṇāni ca rūpāni passāmi kevalampi rattim kevalampi divaṃ kevalampi rattindivaṃ”ti.

244. Yato kho me Anuruddhā “vicikicchā cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā vicikicchā cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Amanasikāro cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā amanasikāro cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Thinamiddhaṃ cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā thinamiddhaṃ cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Chambhitattaṃ cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā chambhitattaṃ cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Uppilaṃ cittassa upakkilesa”ti viditvā uppilaṃ cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Duṭṭhullaṃ cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā duṭṭhullaṃ cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Accāraddhavīriyaṃ cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā accāraddhavīriyaṃ cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Atilīnavīriyaṃ cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā atilīnavīriyaṃ cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Abhijappā cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā abhijappā cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Nānattasaññā cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā nānattasaññā cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Atinijjhāyitattaṃ rūpānaṃ cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti

viditvā atinijjhāyitattaṃ rūpānaṃ cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi.

245. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “ye kho me cittassa upakkilesā, te me pahīnā. Handa dānāhaṃ tividhena samādhim bhāvesim¹. So kho ahaṃ anuruddhā savitakkampi savicāraṃ samādhim bhāvesim², avitakkampi vicāramattaṃ samādhim bhāvesim, avitakkampi avicāraṃ samādhim bhāvesim, sappītikampi samādhim bhāvesim, nippītikampi samādhim bhāvesim, sātasahagatampi samādhim bhāvesim, upekkhāsahagatampi samādhim bhāvesim. Yato kho me anuruddhā savitakkopi savicāro samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, avitakkopi vicāramatto samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, avitakkopi avicāro samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, sappītikopi samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, nippītikopi samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, sātasahagatopi samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, upekkhāsahagatopi samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, ñāṇaṇca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi, akuppā me cetovimutti, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavoti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Upakkilesasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ aṭṭhamam.

9. Bālapaṇḍitasutta

246. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Tiṇimāni bhikkhave bālassa bālalakkhaṇāni bālanimittāni bālāpadānāni. Katamāni tiṇi, idha bhikkhave bālo duccintitacintī ca hoti dubbhāsitaḥ bāsi ca dukkaṭakammaḥ kāri ca. No cetam³ bhikkhave

1. Bhāvesinti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Bhāvesmi (Ka)

3. No cedam (Saṃ 2. 25)

bālo duccintitacintī ca abhaviṣṣa dubbhāsitaḥhāsī ca dukkaṭakammakārī ca, kena naṃ¹ paṇḍitā jāneyyūṃ “bālo ayaṃ bhavaṃ asappuriso”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave bālo duccintitacintī ca hoti dubbhāsitaḥhāsī ca dukkaṭakammakārī ca, tasmā naṃ paṇḍitā jānanti “bālo ayaṃ bhavaṃ asappuriso”ti. Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo tividhaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Sace bhikkhave bālo sabhāyaṃ vā nisinno hoti, rathikāya² vā nisinno hoti, siṅghātake vā nisinno hoti. Tatra ce jano tajaṃ tassāruppaṃ kathaṃ manteti. Sace bhikkhave bālo pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhāyī hoti. Tatra bhikkhave bālassa evaṃ hoti “yaṃ kho jano tajaṃ tassāruppaṃ kathaṃ manteti, saṃvijjanteva te³ dhammā mayi, ahañca tesu dhammesu sandissāmi”ti. Idaṃ bhikkhave bālo paṭhamāṃ diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

247. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bālo passati rājāno coraṃ āgucārīṃ gahetvā vividhā kammakāraṇā kārente kasāhipi tālente vetthehipi tālente addhadaṇḍakehipi tālente hatthampi chindante pādampi chindante hatthapādampi chindante kaṇṇampi chindante nāsampi chindante kaṇṇanāsampi chindante bilaṅgathālikampi karonte saṅkhamuṇḍikampi karonte rāhumukhampi karonte jotimālikampi karonte hatthapajjotikampi karonte erakavattikampi karonte cīrakavāsikampi karonte eṇeyyakampi karonte baḷisamaṃsikampi karonte kahāpaṇikampi karonte khārāpatacchikampi⁴ karonte palighaparivattikampi karonte palālapiṭṭhakampi⁵ karonte tattenapi telena osiṅcante sunakhehipi khādāpente jīvantampi sūle uttāsente asināpi sīsaṃ chindante. Tatra bhikkhave bālassa evaṃ hoti “yathārūpānaṃ kho pāpakānaṃ kammānaṃ hetu rājāno coraṃ āgucārīṃ gahetvā vividhā kammakāraṇā kārenti, kasāhipi tālenti -pa-asināpi sīsaṃ chindanti. Saṃvijjanteva te dhammā mayi, ahañca tesu dhammesu sandissāmi, maṃ cepi rājāno⁶ jāneyyūṃ, mampi rājāno

1. Na tena naṃ (Ka), na naṃ (?)

3. Saṃvijjante te ca (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

5. Palālapiṭṭhakampi (I)

2. Rathiyāya (bahūsu)

4. Khārāpaṭicchakampi (Ka)

6. Sace mampi (Ka)

gahetvā vividhā kammakāraṇā kāreyyum, kasāhipi tāḷeyyum -pa- jīvantampi sūle uttāseyyum, asināpi sīsam chindeyyun”ti. Idampi bhikkhave bālo duttiyaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

248. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bālaṃ pīṭhasamārūḷhaṃ vā mañcasamārūḷhaṃ vā chamāyaṃ¹ vā semānaṃ yānissa pubbe pāpakāni kammāni katāni kāyena duccharitāni vācāya duccharitāni manasā duccharitāni, tānissa tamhi samaye olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahataṃ pabbatakūṭānaṃ chāyā sāyanhasamayaṃ pathaviyā olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Evameva kho bhikkhave bālaṃ pīṭhasamārūḷhaṃ vā mañcasamārūḷhaṃ vā chamāyaṃ vā semānaṃ yānissa pubbe pāpakāni kammāni katāni kāyena duccharitāni vācāya duccharitāni manasā duccharitāni, tānissa tamhi samaye olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Tatra bhikkhave bālassa evaṃ hoti “akataṃ vata me kalyāṇaṃ, akataṃ kusalaṃ, akataṃ bhīruttāṇaṃ. Kataṃ pāpaṃ, kataṃ luddaṃ, kataṃ kibbisāṃ, yāvatā bho akatalyāṇānaṃ akatakusalānaṃ akatabhīruttāṇānaṃ katapāpānaṃ kataluddānaṃ katakibbisānaṃ gati, taṃ gatiṃ pecca gacchāmi”ti. So socati kilamati paridevati urattāḷiṃ kandati sammohaṃ āpajjati. Idampi bhikkhave bālo tatiyaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo kāyena duccharitaṃ caritvā vācāya duccharitaṃ caritvā manasā duccharitaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Yaṃ kho taṃ bhikkhave sammā vadamāno vadeyya “ekantaṃ anīṭṭhaṃ ekantaṃ akantaṃ ekantaṃ amanāpan”ti. Nirayameva taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya “ekantaṃ anīṭṭhaṃ ekantaṃ akantaṃ ekantaṃ amanāpan”ti. Yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave upamāpi² na sukarā, yāva dukkhā nirayāti.

249. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sakkā pana bhante upamaṃ kātun”ti. “Sakkā bhikkhū”ti Bhagavā avoca, seyyathāpi bhikkhu coraṃ āgucārīṃ gahetvā rañño dasseyyum “ayaṃ kho deva coro āgucārī, imassa yaṃ icchasi, taṃ daṇḍaṃ paṇehi”ti. Tameva rājā evaṃ vadeyya “gacchatha bho imaṃ purisaṃ pubbaṇhasamayaṃ sattisatena

1. Chamāya (Sī, I)

2. Upamāhipi (Sī)

hanathā”ti. Tamenam pubbaṇhasamayam sattisatena haneyyum, atha rājā majjhanhikasamayam¹ evam vadeyya “ambho katham so puriso”ti. Tattheva deva jīvatīti. Tamenam rājā evam vadeyya “gacchatha bho tam purisam majjhanhikasamayam sattisatena hanathā”ti. Tamenam majjhanhikasamayam sattisatena haneyyum. Atha rājā sāyanhasamayam evam vadeyya “ambho katham so puriso”ti. Tattheva deva jīvatīti. Tamenam rājā evam vadeyya “gacchatha bho tam purisam sāyanhasamayam sattisatena hanathā”ti. Tamenam sāyanhasamayam sattisatena haneyyum. Tam kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu so puriso tīhi sattisatehi haññamāno tatonidānam dukkham domanassam paṭisamvediyethāti. Ekissāpi bhante sattiya haññamāno so puriso tatonidānam dukkham domanassam paṭisamvediyetha, ko pana vādo tīti sattisatehīti.

250. Atha kho Bhagavā parittam paṇimattam pāsāṇam gahetvā bhikkhū āmantesi “tam kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamo nu kho mahantataro, yo cāyam mayā paritto paṇimatto pāsāṇo gahito, yo ca himavā pabbatarājā”ti. Appamattako ayam bhante Bhagavatā paritto paṇimatto pāsāṇo gahito, himavantam pabbatarājānam upanidhāya saṅkhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti, upanidhampi² na upeti. Evameva kho bhikkhave yaṃ so puriso tīhi sattisatehi haññamāno tatonidānam dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti, tam nirayakassa dukkhassa upanidhāya saṅkhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti.

Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā pañcavidhabandhanam nāma kammakāraṇam karonti, tattam ayokhilaṃ³ hatthe gamenti, tattam ayokhilaṃ dutiye hatthe gamenti, tattam ayokhilaṃ pāde gamenti, tattam ayokhilaṃ dutiye pāde gamenti, tattam ayokhilaṃ majjhe urasmiṃ gamenti. So tattha dukkhā tibbā khārā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti. Na ca tāva kālam karoti, yāva na tam pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti⁴. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā samvesetvā kuṭhārīhi⁵ tacchanti. So tattha dukkhā tibbā -pa- byantīhoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā uddhampādam adhosiram gahetvā vāsīhi tacchanti.

1. Majjhantikasamayam (Sī, Syā, Kam, Ka), majjhantikaṃ samayam (I)

2. Upanidhampi (Sī,I)

3. Ayokhilaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

4. Byantīhoti (I, Ka)

5. Kudhārīhi (Ka)

so tattha dukkhā tibbā -pa- byantīhoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā rathe yojetvā ādittāya pathaviyā sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya¹ sārentipi paccāsārentipi. So tattha dukkhā tibbā -pa- byantīhoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā mahantaṃ aṅgārapabbataṃ ādittaṃ sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ āropentipi oropentipi. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti. Na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā uddhampādaṃ adhosiraṃ gahetvā tattāya Lohakumbhiyā pakkhipanti ādittāya sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya. So tattha pheṇuddehakaṃ paccati, so tattha pheṇuddehakaṃ paccamāno sakimpi uddham gacchati, sakimpi adho gacchati, sakimpi tiriyaṃ gacchati. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti. Na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā² Mahāniraye pakkhipanti. So kho pana bhikkhave Mahānirayo—

Catukkaṇṇo catudvāro, vibhatto bhāgasō mito.

Ayopākārapariyanto, ayasā paṭikujjito.

Tassa ayomayā bhūmi, jalitā tejasā yutā.

Samantā yojanasataṃ, pharitvā tiṭṭhati sabbadā.

Anekapariyāyenapi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave nirayakathaṃ katheyyaṃ, yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave na sukarā akkhānena pāpuṇitum yāva dukkhā nirayā.

251. Santi bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā tiṇabhakkhā, te allānapi tiṇāni sukkhānapi tiṇāni dantullehakaṃ khādanti. Katame ca bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā tiṇabhakkhā, hatthī assā goṇā gadrabhā ajā migā ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānagatā pāṇā tiṇabhakkhā. Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo idha pubbe rasādo idha pāpāni kammāni karitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā tesam sattānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati, ye te sattā tiṇabhakkhā.

Santi bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā gūṭhabhakkhā, te dūratova gūthagandhaṃ ghāyitvā dhāvanti “ettha bhuñjissāma ettha bhuñjissāmā”ti.

1. Sañjotibhūtāya (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Nirayapālā punappunam (Ka)

seyyathāpi nāma brāhmaṇā āhutigandhena dhāvanti “ettha bhuñjissāma ettha bhuñjissāma”ti. Evameva kho bhikkhave santi tiracchānagatā pāṇā gūṭhabhakkhā, te dūratova gūthagandham ghāyitvā dhāvanti “ettha bhuñjissāma ettha bhuñjissāma”ti. Katame ca bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā gūṭhabhakkhā, kukkuṭa sūkarā soṇa siṅgālā ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānagatā pāṇā gūṭhabhakkhā. Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo idha pubbe rasādo idha pāpāni kammāni karitvā kāyassa bheda param maraṇa tesam sattānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati, ye te sattā gūṭhabhakkhā.

Santi bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā andhakāre jāyanti, andhakāre jīyanti¹, andhakāre mīyanti². Katame ca bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā andhakāre jāyanti, andhakāre jīyanti, andhakāre mīyanti. Kīṭa puḷavā³ gaṇḍuppādā ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānagatā pāṇā andhakāre jāyanti, andhakāre jīyanti, andhakāre mīyanti. Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo idha pubbe rasādo idha pāpāni kammāni karitvā kāyassa bheda param maraṇa tesam sattānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati, ye te sattā andhakāre jāyanti, andhakāre jīyanti, andhakāre mīyanti.

Santi bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā udakasmim jāyanti, udakasmim jīyanti, udakasmim mīyanti. Katame ca bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā udakasmim jāyanti, udakasmim jīyanti, udakasmim mīyanti. Macchā kacchapā susumārā ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānagatā pāṇā udakasmim jāyanti, udakasmim jīyanti, udakasmim mīyanti. Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo idha pubbe rasādo idha pāpāni kammāni karitvā kāyassa bheda param maraṇa tesam sattānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati, ye te sattā udakasmim jāyanti, udakasmim jīyanti, udakasmim mīyanti.

Santi bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā asucismim jāyanti, asucismim jīyanti, asucismim mīyanti. Katame ca bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā asucismim jāyanti, asucismim jīyanti, asucismim mīyanti. Ye te bhikkhave sattā pūtimacche vā jāyanti, pūtimacche vā jīyanti, pūtimacche vā mīyanti. Pūtikunaṇṇe vā -pa-. Pūtikummāse vā. Candanikāya vā.

1. Jīyanti (Ka)

2. Mīyanti (Ka)

3. Paṭaṅgā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

oligalle vā jāyanti. (Ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānagatā pāṇā asucismim jāyanti, asucismim jīyanti, asucismim mīyanti.)¹ Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo idha pubbe rasādo idha pāpāni kammāni karitvā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā tesam sattānam saḥabyataṃ upapajjati, ye te sattā asucismim jāyanti, asucismim jīyanti, asucismim mīyanti.

Anekapariyāyenapi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave tiracchānayonikatham katheyyaṃ, yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave na sukaraṃ akkhānena pāpuṇitum, yāva dukkhā tiracchānayani.

252. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso ekacchiggalaṃ yugaṃ mahāsamudde pakkhipeyya, tamenam puratthimo vāto pacchimena saṃhareyya, pacchimo vāto puratthimena saṃhareyya, uttaro vāto dakkhiṇena saṃhareyya, dakkhiṇo vāto uttarenam saṃhareyya. Tatrāssa kāṇo kacchapo, so vassasatassa vassasatassa² accayena sakim ummujjeyya. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave, api nu so kāṇo kacchapo amusmim ekacchiggale yuge gīvaṃ paveseyyāti. (No hetam bhante.)³ Yadi pana⁴ bhante kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayenāti. Khippataram kho so bhikkhave kāṇo kacchapo amusmim ekacchiggale yuge gīvaṃ paveseyya. Ato dullabhatarāhaṃ bhikkhave manussattaṃ vadāmi sakim vinipātagatena bālena. Taṃ kissa hetu, na hettha bhikkhave atthi dhammacariyā samacariyā kusalakiriyā puññakiriyā, aññamaññakhādikā ettha bhikkhave vattati dubbalakhādikā.

Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo sace kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena manussattaṃ āgacchati, yāni tāni nīcakulāni caṇḍālakulaṃ vā nesādakulaṃ vā venakulaṃ⁵ vā rathakārakulaṃ vā pukkusakulaṃ vā, tathārūpe kule paccājāyati dalidde appannapānabhojane kasiravuttike, yattha kasirena ghāsacchādo labbhati, so ca hoti dubbaṇṇo

1. () Natthi Sī-Syā-Kaṃ-I-potthakesu.

2. Vassasatassa vassasahassassa vassasatasahassassa (Sī), vassasatassa (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. () Natthi Sī-I-potthakesu. 4. Yadi nūna (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 5. Veṇakulaṃ (Sī, I)

duddasiko okoṭimako bāvābādho¹ kāṇo vā kuṇī vā khuḷlo vā pakkhahato vā na lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So kāyena duccharitaṃ carati, vācāya duccharitaṃ carati, manasā duccharitaṃ carati, so kāyena duccharitaṃ caritvā vācāya duccharitaṃ caritvā manasā duccharitaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave akkhadhutto paṭhameneva kaliggahena puttampi jīyetha, dārampi jīyetha, sabbaṃ sāpateyyampi jīyetha, uttaripi adhibandham² nigaccheyya. Appamattako so bhikkhave kaliggaho yaṃ so akkhadhutto paṭhameneva kaliggahena puttampi jīyetha, dārampi jīyetha, sabbaṃ sāpateyyampi jīyetha, uttaripi adhibandham nigaccheyya, atha kho ayameva tato mahantataro kaliggaho, yaṃ so bālo kāyena duccharitaṃ caritvā vācāya duccharitaṃ caritvā manasā duccharitaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave kevalā paripūrā³ bālabbhūmiti.

253. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave paṇḍitassa paṇḍitalakkhaṇāni paṇḍitanimittāni paṇḍitāpadānāni. Katamāni tīṇi, idha bhikkhave paṇḍito sucintitacintī ca hoti subhāsitaḥbhāsī ca sukatakammakārī ca. No cetāṃ bhikkhave paṇḍito sucintitacintī ca abhaviṣṣa subhāsitaḥbhāsī ca sukatakammakārī ca, kena naṃ⁴ paṇḍitā jāneyyuraṃ “paṇḍito ayaṃ bhavaṃ sappuriso”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave paṇḍito sucintitacintī ca hoti subhāsitaḥbhāsī ca sukatakammakārī ca, tasmā naṃ paṇḍitā jānanti “paṇḍito ayaṃ bhavaṃ sappuriso”ti. Sa kho so bhikkhave paṇḍito tividhaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Sace bhikkhave paṇḍito sabhāyaṃ vā nisinno hoti rathikāya vā nisinno hoti, siṅghātake vā nisinno hoti, tatra ce jano tajaṃ tassārappaṃ kathaṃ

1. Bahvābādho (Ka)

2. Anubandham (Sī, I), addhubandham (Syā, Kam)

3. Kevalapariṇipūrā (Sī, I) Ma 1. 191 piṭṭhe Pāliyaṃ saṃsandetabbā.

4. Na tena naṃ (Ka), na naṃ (?)

manteti. Sace bhikkhave paṇḍito pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Tatra bhikkhave paṇḍitassa evaṃ hoti “yaṃ kho jano tajjaṃ tassāruppaṃ kathaṃ manteti. Saṃvijjanteva te dhammā mayi, ahañca tesu dhammesu sandissāmi”ti. Idam bhikkhave paṇḍito paṭhamam diṭṭheva dhamme sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

254. Puna caparam bhikkhave paṇḍito passati rājāno coram āgucāriṃ gahetvā vividhā kammakāraṇā kārente kasāhipi tālente vettehipi tālente addhadaṇḍakehipi tālente hatthampi chindente pādampi chindente hatthapādampi chindante kaṇṇampi chindante nāsampi chindante kaṇṇanāsampi chindante bilaṅgathālikampi karonte saṅkhamuṇḍikampi karonte rāhumukhampi karonte jotimālikampi karonte hatthapajjotikampi karonte erakavattikampi karonte cīrakavāsikampi karonte eṇeyyakampi karonte balisamaṃsikampi karonte kahāpaṇikampi karonte khārāpatacchikampi karonte palighaparivattikampi karonte palālapīṭhakampi karonte tattenapi telena osiṇcante sunakhehipi khādāpente jīvantampi sūle uttāsente asināpi sīsam chindante. Tatra bhikkhave paṇḍitassa evaṃ hoti “yathārūpānam kho pāpakānam kammānam hetu rājāno coram āgucāriṃ gahetvā vividhā kammakāraṇā kārenti, kasāhipi tālenti, vettehipi tālenti, addhadaṇḍakehipi tālenti, hatthampi chindanti, pādampi chindanti, hatthapādampi chindanti, kaṇṇampi chindanti, nāsampi chindanti, kaṇṇanāsampi chindanti, bilaṅgathālikampi karonti, saṅkhamuṇḍikampi karonti, rāhumukhampi karonti, jotimālikampi karonti, hatthapajjotikampi karonti, erakavattikampi karonti, cīrakavāsikampi karonti, eṇeyyakampi karonti, balisamaṃsikampi karonti, kahāpaṇikampi karonti, khārāpatacchikampi karonti, palighaparivattikampi karonti, palālapīṭhakampi karonti, tattenapi telena osiṇcanti, sunakhehipi khādāpenti, jīvantampi sūle uttāsenti, asināpi sīsam chindanti, na te dhammā mayi saṃvijjanti, ahañca na tesu dhammesu sandissāmi”ti. Idampi bhikkhave paṇḍito dutiyaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

225. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave paṇḍitaṃ pīṭhasamārūḷhaṃ vā mañcasamārūḷhaṃ vā chamāyaṃ vā semānaṃ yānissa pubbe kalyāṇāni kammāni katāni kāyena sucaritāni vācāya sucaritāni manasā sucaritāni, tānissa tamhi samaye olambanti -pa-. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahataṃ pabbatakūṭānaṃ chāyā sāyanhasamayaṃ pathaviyā olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Evameva kho bhikkhave paṇḍitaṃ pīṭhasamārūḷhaṃ vā mañcasamārūḷhaṃ vā chamāyaṃ vā semānaṃ yānissa pubbe kalyāṇāni kammāni katāni kāyena sucaritāni vācāya sucaritāni manasā sucaritāni, tānissa tamhi samaye olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Tatra bhikkhave paṇḍitassa evaṃ hoti “akataṃ vata me pāpaṃ, akataṃ luddaṃ, akataṃ kibbisāṃ, kataṃ kalyāṇaṃ, kataṃ kusalaṃ, kataṃ bhīruttāṇaṃ, yāvataṃ bho akatapāpānaṃ akataluddānaṃ akatakibbisānaṃ katakalyāṇānaṃ katakusalānaṃ katabhīruttāṇānaṃ gati, taṃ gatiṃ pecca gacchāmi”ti. So na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattāḷiṃ kandati na sammohaṃ āpajjati. Idampi bhikkhave paṇḍito tatiyaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

Sa kho so bhikkhave paṇḍito kāyena sucaritaṃ caritvā vācāya sucaritaṃ caritvā manasā sucaritaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Yaṃ kho taṃ bhikkhave sammā vadamāno vadeyya “ekantaṃ iṭṭhaṃ ekantaṃ kantaṃ ekantaṃ manāpan”ti. Saggameva taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya “ekantaṃ iṭṭhaṃ ekantaṃ kantaṃ ekantaṃ manāpan”ti. Yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave upamāpi na sukarā, yāva sukhā saggāti.

256. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sakkā pana bhante upamaṃ kātun”ti. “Sakkā bhikkhū”ti Bhagavā avoca, seyyathāpi bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī sattahi ratanehi samannāgato catūhi ca iddhīhi, tatonidānaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Katamehi sattahi, idha bhikkhave rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa tadahuposathe pannarase sīsānnhātassa uposathikassa uparipāsādavaragatassa dibbaṃ cakkaratanaṃ pātubhavati sahaṣsāraṃ sanemikaṃ sanābhikaṃ sabbākāraparipūraṃ, taṃ disvāna rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa evaṃ hoti¹ “sutaṃ kho pana

1. Etadahosi (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

metaṃ ‘yassa rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa tadahuposathe pannarase sīsaṃnhātassa uposathikassa uparipāsādavaragatassa dibbaṃ cakkaratanam pātubhavati sahaṣṣāraṃ sanemikaṃ sanābhikaṃ sabbākāraparipūraṃ, so hoti rājā cakkavattī’^{ti}, assaṃ nu kho ahaṃ rājā cakkavattī’^{ti}.

Atha kho bhikkhave rājā khattiyo muddhāvasitto vāmena hatthena bhīṅkāraṃ gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena cakkaratanam abbhukkirati “pavattatu bhavaṃ cakkaratanam, abhivijjātu bhavaṃ cakkaratanam”^{ti}.
Atha kho taṃ bhikkhave cakkaratanam puratthimaṃ disaṃ pavattati anadeva rājā cakkavattī saddhiṃ caturaṅginīyā senāya. Yasmiṃ kho pana bhikkhave padese cakkaratanam paṭiṭṭhāti, tattha rājā cakkavattī vāsaṃ upeti saddhiṃ caturaṅginīyā senāya. Ye kho pana bhikkhave puratthimāya disāya paṭirājāno, te rājānaṃ cakkavattiṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamāhaṃsu “ehi kho mahārāja, svāgataṃ te mahārāja¹, sakaṃ te mahārāja, anusāsa mahārāja”^{ti}. Rājā cakkavattī evamāha “pāṇo na hantabbo, adinnaṃ nādātappaṃ, kāmesumicchā na caritappaṃ, musā na bhāsitaṃ, majjaṃ na pātappaṃ, yathābhuttaṃ bhuñjathā”^{ti}. Ye kho pana bhikkhave puratthimāya disāya paṭirājāno, te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā² bhavanti³.

257. Atha kho taṃ bhikkhave cakkaratanam puratthimaṃ samuddaṃ ajjhogāhetvā⁴ paccuttarivā dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ pavattati -pa- dakkhiṇaṃ samuddaṃ ajjhogāhetvā paccuttarivā pacchimaṃ disaṃ pavattati -pa- pacchimaṃ samuddaṃ ajjhogāhetvā paccuttarivā uttaraṃ disaṃ pavattati anadeva rājā cakkavattī saddhiṃ caturaṅginīyā senāya. Yasmiṃ kho pana bhikkhave padese cakkaratanam paṭiṭṭhāti, tattha rājā cakkavattī vāsaṃ upeti saddhiṃ caturaṅginīyā senāya.

Ye kho pana bhikkhave uttarāya disāya paṭirājāno, te rājānaṃ cakkavattiṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamāhaṃsu “ehi kho mahārāja, svāgataṃ te mahārāja, sakaṃ te mahārāja, anusāsa mahārāja”^{ti}. Rājā cakkavattī evamāha “pāṇo na hantabbo, adinnaṃ nādātappaṃ, kāmesumicchā

1. Svāgataṃ mahārāja (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Anuyuttā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Ahesuṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

4. Ajjhogāhetvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

na caritabbā, musā na bhāsitabbā, majjaṃ na pātabbaṃ, yathābhuttaṃca bhuñjathā”ti. Ye kho pana bhikkhave uttarāya disāya paṭirājāno, te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā bhavanti.

Atha kho taṃ bhikkhave cakkaratanāṃ samuddapariyantaṃ pathaviṃ abhivijjintvā tameva rājadhāniṃ paccāgantvā rañño cakkavattissa antepuradvāre akkhāhataṃ maññe tiṭṭhati rañño cakkavattissa antepuradvāraṃ upasobhayamānaṃ. Rañño bhikkhave cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ cakkaratanāṃ pātubhavati. (1)

258. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave rañño cakkavattissa hatthiratanāṃ pātubhavati, sabbaseto sattappatiṭṭho iddhiṃ vehāsaṅgamo Uposatho nāma nāgarājā, taṃ disvāna rañño cakkavattissa cittaṃ pasīdati “bhaddakaṃ vata bho hatthiyānaṃ, sace damathaṃ upeyyā”ti. Atha kho taṃ bhikkhave hatthiratanāṃ seyyathāpi nāma bhaddo hatthājānīyo dīgharattaṃ superidanto evameva damathaṃ upeti. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī tameva hatthiratanāṃ vīmaṃsamāno pubbaṇhasamayaṃ abhiruhitvā samuddapariyantaṃ pathaviṃ anusaṃyāyitvā tameva rājadhāniṃ paccāgantvā pātārāsamakāsi. Rañño bhikkhave cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ hatthiratanāṃ pātubhavati. (2)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave rañño cakkavattissa assaratanāṃ pātubhavati, sabbaseto kālasīso muñjakeso iddhiṃ vehāsaṅgamo Valahako nāma assarājā, taṃ disvāna rañño cakkavattissa cittaṃ pasīdati “bhaddakaṃ vata bho assayānaṃ, sace damathaṃ upeyyā”ti. Atha kho taṃ bhikkhave assaratanāṃ seyyathāpi nāma bhaddo assājānīyo dīgharattaṃ superidanto evameva damathaṃ upeti. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī tameva assaratanāṃ vīmaṃsamāno pubbaṇhasamayaṃ abhiruhitvā samuddapariyantaṃ pathaviṃ anusaṃyāyitvā tameva rājadhāniṃ paccāgantvā pātārāsamakāsi. Rañño bhikkhave cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ assaratanāṃ pātubhavati. (3)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave rañño cakkavattissa maṇiratanāṃ pātubhavati, so hoti maṇi veḷuriyo subho jātimā aṭṭhaṃ so superikammakato. Tassa kho pana bhikkhave maṇiratanassa ābhā samantā yojanaṃ phuṭa hoti. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī tameva maṇiratanāṃ vīmaṃsamāno

caturaṅginim senam sannayhitvā maṇim dhajaggaṃ āropetvā rattandhakāratimisāya pāyāsi. Ye kho pana bhikkhave samantā gāmā ahesum, te tenobhāsena kammante payojesum divāti maññamānā. Rañño bhikkhave cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ maṇiratanam pātubhavati. (4)

Puna caparam bhikkhave rañño cakkavattissa itthiratanam pātubhavati, sā abhirūpā dassanīyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgatā nātidiḅhā nātirassā nātikisā nātithulā nātikālīkā¹ nāccodātā atikkantā mānusaṃ vaṇṇam appattā dibbam vaṇṇam. Tassa kho pana bhikkhave itthiratanassa evarūpo kāyasamphasso hoti seyyathāpi nāma tūlapicuno vā kappāsapicuno vā. Tassa kho pana bhikkhave itthiratanassa site uṇhāni gattāni honti, uṇhe sītāni gattāni honti. Tassa kho pana bhikkhave itthiratanassa kāyato candanagandho vāyati, mukhato uppalagandho vāyati. Tam kho pana bhikkhave itthiratanam rañño cakkavattissa pubbuṭṭhāyini hoti pacchānipātini kimkārapaṭissāvinī manāpacārinī piyavādinī. Tam kho pana bhikkhave itthiratanam rājānam cakkavattim manasāpi no aticarati, kuto pana kāyena. Rañño bhikkhave cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ itthiratanam pātubhavati. (5)

Puna caparam bhikkhave rañño cakkavattissa gahapatiratanam pātubhavati, tassa kammavipākajam dibbacakkhu pātubhavati, yena nidhim passati sassāmikampi assāmikampi. So rājānam cakkavattim upasaṅkamitvā evamāha “appossukko tvaṃ deva hohi, ahaṃ te dhanena dhanakaraṇīyam² karissāmi”ti. Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī tameva gahapatiratanam vīmaṃsamāno nāvaṃ abhiruhitvā majjhe Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotaṃ ogāhitvā³ gahapatiratanam etadavoca “attho me gahapati hiraññasuvaṇṇenā”ti. Tena hi mahārāja ekaṃ tīraṃ nāvā upetūti. Idheva me gahapati attho hiraññasuvaṇṇenāti. Atha kho tam bhikkhave gahapatiratanam ubhohi hatthehi udae omasitvā pūraṃ hiraññasuvaṇṇassa kumbhim uddharitvā rājānam cakkavattim etadavoca “alamettāvatā mahārāja, katamettāvatā mahārāja, pūjitamettāvatā mahārāja”ti. Rājā cakkavattī evamāha “alamettāvatā gahapati, katamettāvatā gahapati, pūjitamettāvatā

1. Nātikālī (Sī, I)

2. Dhanena karaṇīyam (Ka)

3. Ogahetvā (Sī, I)

gahapati”ti. Rañño bhikkhave cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ gahapatiratanam pātubhavati. (6)

Puna caparam bhikkhave rañño cakkavattissa pariṇāyakaratanam pātubhavati paṇḍito byatto medhāvī paṭibalo rājānam cakkavattim upayāpetabbaṃ upayāpetum¹ apayāpetabbaṃ apayāpetum ṭhapetabbaṃ ṭhapetum. So rājānam cakkavattim upasaṅkamitvā evamāha “appossukko tvaṃ deva hohi, ahamanusāsissāmī”ti. Rañño bhikkhave cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ pariṇāyakaratanam pātubhavati. Rājā bhikkhave cakkavattī imehi sattahi ratanehi samannāgato hoti. (7)

259. Katamāhi catūhi iddhīhi. Idha bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī abhirūpo hoti dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato ativiya aññehi manussehi. Rājā bhikkhave cakkavattī imāya paṭhamāya iddhiyā samannāgato hoti.

Puna caparam bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī dīghāyuko hoti ciraṭṭhitiko ativiya aññehi manussehi. Rājā bhikkhave cakkavattī imāya dutiyāya iddhiyā samannāgato hoti.

Puna caparam bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī appābādho hoti appātaṅko samavepākiniyā gahaṇiyā samannāgato nātisītāya nāccuṇhāya ativiya aññehi manussehi. Rājā bhikkhave cakkavattī imāya tatiyāya iddhiyā samannāgato hoti.

Puna caparam bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī brāhmaṇagahapatikānam piyo hoti manāpo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pitā puttānam piyo hoti manāpo. Evameva kho bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī brāhmaṇagahapatikānam piyo hoti manāpo. Raññopi bhikkhave cakkavattissa brāhmaṇagahapatikā piyā honti manāpā. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pitu puttā piyā honti manāpā. Evameva kho bhikkhave raññopi cakkavattissa brāhmaṇagahapatikā piyā honti manāpā.

1. Upaṭṭhapetabbaṃ upaṭṭhapetum (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī caturaṅginīyā senāya uyyānabhūmiṃ niyyāsī. Atha kho bhikkhave brāhmaṇagahapatikā rājānaṃ cakkavattiṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamāhaṃsu “ataramāno deva yāhi, yathā taṃ mayā cirataraṃ passeyyāmā”ti. Rājāpi bhikkhave cakkavattī sārathiṃ āmantesi “ataramāno sārathi peschi, yathā maṃ brāhmaṇagahapatikā cirataraṃ passeyyun”ti. Rājā bhikkhave cakkavattī imāya catutthāya iddhiyā samannāgato hoti. Rājā bhikkhave cakkavattī imāhi catūhi iddhīhi samannāgato hoti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu kho rājā cakkavattī imehi sattahi ratanehi samannāgato imāhi catūhi ca iddhīhi tatonidānaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyethāti. Ekamekenapi bhante ratanena¹ samannāgato rājā cakkavattī tatonidānaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyetha, ko pana vādo sattahi ratanehi catūhi ca iddhīhīti.

260. Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ paṇimattaṃ pāsāṇaṃ gahetvā bhikkhū āmantesi “taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamo nu kho mahantataro, yo cāyaṃ mayā paritto paṇimatto pāsāṇo gahito, yo ca himavā pabbatarājā”ti. Appamattako ayaṃ bhante Bhagavatā paritto paṇimatto pāsāṇo gahito, himavantaṃ pabbatarājānaṃ upanidhāya saṅkhāmpi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti. Evameva kho bhikkhave yaṃ rājā cakkavattī sattahi ratanehi samannāgato catūhi ca iddhīhi tatonidānaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Taṃ dibbassa sukhassa upanidhāya saṅkhāmpi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti.

Sa kho so bhikkhave paṇḍito sace kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena manussattaṃ āgacchati, yāni tāni uccākulāni khattiyamahāsālakulaṃ vā brāhmaṇamahāsālakulaṃ vā gahapatimahāsālakulaṃ vā tathārūpe kule paccājāyati aḍḍhe mahaddhane mahābhoge pahūtajātarūparajate pahūtavittūpakaraṇe pahūtdhanadhaññe. So ca hoti abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko

1. Tena ratanena (Sī)

paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati. So kāyena sucaritaṃ caritvā vācāya sucaritaṃ caritvā manasā sucaritaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave akkhadhutto paṭhameneva kaṭaggahena mahantaṃ bhogakkhandhaṃ adhigaccheyya, appamattako so bhikkhave kaṭaggaho, yaṃ so akkhadhutto paṭhameneva kaṭaggahena mahantaṃ bhogakkhandhaṃ adhigaccheyya, atha kho ayameva tato mahantataro kaṭaggaho. Yaṃ so paṇḍito kāyena sucaritaṃ caritvā vācāya sucaritaṃ caritvā manasā sucaritaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave kevalā paripūrā paṇḍitabhūmīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Bālapaṇḍitasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ navamaṃ.

10. Devadūtasutta

261. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dve agārā sadvārā¹, tattha cakkhumā puriso majjhe ṭhito passeyya manusse gehaṃ pavisantepi nikkhamantepi anucaṅkamantepi anuvicarantepi. Evameva kho ahaṃ bhikkhave dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃ anusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi “ime vata bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ

1. Sandhidvārā (Ka)

anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṁ paraṁ maraṇā sugatīm saggaṁ lokaṁ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṁ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṁ paraṁ maraṇā manussesu upapannā. Ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṁ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṁ paraṁ maraṇā pettivisayaṁ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṁ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṁ paraṁ maraṇā tiracchānayaṇiṁ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritā samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṁ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṁ paraṁ maraṇā apāyaṁ duggatīm vinipātaṁ nirayaṁ upapannā”ti.

262. Tameṇaṁ bhikkhave nirayapālā nānābhāsu gahetvā Yamassa rañño dassenti. “Ayaṁ deva puriso amatteyyo apetteyyo asāmañño abrahmañño na kule jeṭṭhāpacāyī, imassa devo daṇḍaṁ paṇetū”ti. Tameṇaṁ bhikkhave yamo rājā paṭhamāṁ devadūtaṁ samanuyuñjati samanugāhati samanubhāsati “ambho purisa na tvaṁ addasa manussesu paṭhamāṁ devadūtaṁ pātubhūtaṁ”ti? So evamāha “nāddasaṁ bhante”ti.

Tameṇaṁ bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa na tvaṁ addasa manussesu daharaṁ kumāraṁ mandaṁ uttānaseyyakaṁ sake muttakarīse palipannaṁ semānaṁ”ti? So evamāha “addasaṁ bhante”ti.

Tameṇaṁ bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa tassa te viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi ‘ahampi khomhi jātidhammo, jātiṁ anatīto, handāhaṁ kalyāṇaṁ karomi kāyena vācāya manasā’ti”? So evamāha “nāsakkhissaṁ bhante pamādaṁ bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa pamādavatāya na kalyāṇamakāsi kāyena vācāya manasā, taggha tvaṃ ambho purisa tathā karissanti, yathā taṃ pamattaṃ. Taṃ kho pana te etaṃ pāpakammaṃ¹ neva mātārā kataṃ, na pitarā kataṃ, na bhātārā kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na ñātisālohitehi kataṃ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ, tayāvetam pāpakammaṃ¹ kataṃ, tvaññevetassa vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedissasī”ti. (1)

263. Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā paṭhamam devadūtaṃ samanuyuñjivā samanugāhitvā samanubhāsivā dutiyaṃ devadūtaṃ samanuyuñjati samanugāhati samanubhāsati “ambho purisa na tvaṃ addasa manussesu dutiyaṃ devadūtaṃ pātubhūtaṃ”ti? So evamāha “nāddasaṃ bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa na tvaṃ addasa manussesu itthiṃ vā purisaṃ vā ()² jiṇṇaṃ gopānasivaṅkaṃ bhoggaṃ daṇḍaparāyanaṃ pavedhamānaṃ gacchantam āturaṃ gatayobbanam khaṇḍadantaṃ palitakesaṃ vilūnaṃ khalitasiraṃ³ valinaṃ tilakāhatagattaṃ”ti? So evamāha “addasaṃ bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa tassa te viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi ‘ahampi khomhi jarādhammo, jaraṃ anatīto, handāhaṃ kalyāṇaṃ karomi kāyena vācāya manasā’ti”? so evamāha “nāsakkhissaṃ bhante, pamādassaṃ bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa pamādavatāya na kalyāṇamakāsi kāyena vācāya manasā, taggha tvaṃ ambho purisa tathā karissanti, yathā taṃ pamattaṃ. Taṃ kho pana te etaṃ pāpakammaṃ neva mātārā kataṃ, na pitarā kataṃ, na bhātārā kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na ñātisālohitehi kataṃ,

1. Pāpaṃ kammaṃ (Sī, I)

2. (Āsītikaṃ vā nāvutikaṃ vā vassasatikaṃ vā jātiyā) (Ka-Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)
tikaṅguttarepi.

3. Khalitaṃ siro (Sī), khalitaṃsiraṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ, tayāvetarṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tvaññevetassa vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedissasī”ti. (2)

264. Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā dutiyaṃ devadūtaṃ samanuyuñjitvā samanugāhitvā samanubhāsivā tatiyaṃ devadūtaṃ samanuyuñjati samanugāhati samanubhāsati “ambho purisa na tvaṃ addasa manussesu tatiyaṃ devadūtaṃ pātubhūtaṃ”ti? So evamāha “nāddasaṃ bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa na tvaṃ addasa manussesu itthiṃ vā purisaṃ vā ābādhikaṃ dukkhitaṃ bālḥagilānaṃ sake muttakarīse palipannaṃ semānaṃ aññehi vuṭṭhāpiyamānaṃ aññehi saṃvesiyamānaṃ”ti? So evamāha “addasaṃ bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa tassa te viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi ‘ahampi khomhi byādhidhammo, byādhiṃ anatīto, handāhaṃ kalyāṇaṃ karomi kāyena vācāya manasā’ti”? So evamāha “nāsakkhissaṃ bhante, pamādasasṃ bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa pamādavatāya na kalyāṇamakāsi kāyena vācāya manasā, taggha tvaṃ ambho purisa tathā karissanti, yathā taṃ pamattaṃ. Taṃ kho pana te etaṃ pāpakammaṃ neva mātaraṃ kataṃ, na pitarā kataṃ, na bhātaraṃ kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na nātisālohitehi kataṃ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ, tayāvetarṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tvaññevetassa vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedissasī”ti. (3)

265. Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā tatiyaṃ devadūtaṃ samanuyuñjitvā samanugāhitvā samanubhāsivā catutthaṃ devadūtaṃ samanuyuñjati samanugāhati samanubhāsati “ambho purisa na tvaṃ addasa manussesu catutthaṃ devadūtaṃ pātubhūtaṃ”ti? So evamāha “nāddasaṃ bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa na tvaṃ addasa manussesu rājāno coraṃ āgucariṃ gahetvā vividhā kammakāraṇā kārente kasāhipi tālente vetthehipi tālente addhadaṇḍakehipi tālente hatthampi chindante pādampi chindante hatthapādampi chindante kaṇṇampi

chindante nāsampi chindante kaṇṇanāsampi chindante bilaṅgathālikampi
karonte saṅkhamuṇḍikampi karonte rāhumukhampi karonte jotimālikampi
karonte hatthapajjotikampi karonte erakavattikampi karonte
cīrakavāsikampi karonte eṇeyyakampi karonte baḷisamaṁsikampi karonte
kahāpaṇikampi karonte khārāpatacchikampi karonte palighaparivattikampi
karonte palālapīṭhakampi karonte tattenapi telena osiṅcante sunakhehipi
khādāpente jīvantampi sūle uttāsente asināpi sīsam chindante”ti? So
evamāha “addasam bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa tassa te
viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi ‘ye kira bho pāpakāni kammāni
karonti, te diṭṭheva evarūpā vividhā kammakāraṇā karīyanti, kimaṅgam¹
pana parattha. Handāham kalyāṇam karomi kāyena vācāya manasā’ti”? So
evamāha “nāsakkhissam bhante, pamādassam bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa pamādatāya
na kalyāṇamakāsi kāyena vācāya manasā, taggha tvaṁ ambho purisa tathā
karissanti, yathā taṁ pamattaṁ. Taṁ kho pana te etaṁ pāpakammaṁ neva
mātārā kataṁ, na pitarā kataṁ, na bhātārā kataṁ, na bhaginiyā kataṁ, na
mittāmaccehi kataṁ, na ñātisālohitehi kataṁ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṁ,
na devatāhi kataṁ, tayāvetam pāpakammaṁ kataṁ, tvaññevetassa vipākaṁ
paṭisamvedissasī”ti. (4)

266. Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā catuttham devadūtam
samanuyuñjitvā samanugāhitvā samanubhāsivā pañcamaṁ devadūtam
samanuyuñjati samanugāhati samanubhāsati “ambho purisa na tvaṁ addasa
manussesu pañcamaṁ devadūtam pātubhūtan”ti? So evamāha “nāddasam
bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa na tvaṁ
addasa manussesu itthim vā purisaṁ vā ekāhamataṁ vā dvīhamataṁ vā
tīhamataṁ vā uddhumātakam vinīlakam vipubbakajātan”ti? So evamāha
“addasam bhante”ti.

1. Kimaṅga (Sī, I)

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa tassa te viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi ‘ahampi khomhi maraṇadhammo, maraṇam anatīto, handāham kalyāṇam karomi kāyena vācāya manasā’ti”? So evamāha “nāsakkhissam bhante, pamādessam bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa pamādatāya na kalyāṇamakāsi kāyena vācāya manasā, taggha tvaṃ ambho purisa tathā karissanti, yathā taṃ pamattaṃ. Taṃ kho pana te etaṃ pāpakammaṃ neva mātārā kataṃ, na pitarā kataṃ, na bhātārā kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na ñātisālohitehi kataṃ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ, tayāvetam pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tvaññevetassa vipākaṃ paṭisamvedissasī”ti. (5)

267. Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā pañcamam devadūtaṃ samanuyuñjitvā samanugāhitvā samanubhāsivā tuṇhī hoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā pañcavidhabandhanam nāma kammakāraṇam karonti, tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ hatthe gamenti, tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ dutiye hatthe gamenti, tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ pāde gamenti, tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ dutiye pāde gamenti, tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ majjhe urasmiṃ gamenti. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā uddhampādam adhosiraṃ gahetvā vāsīhi tacchanti -pa-. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā rathe yojetvā ādittāya pathaviyā sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya sārentipi paccāsārentipi -pa-. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā mahantaṃ aṅgārapabbataṃ ādittaṃ sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ āropentipi oropentipi -pa-. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā uddhampādam adhosiraṃ gahetvā tattāya Lohakumbhiyā pakkhipanti ādittāya sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya. So tattha pheṇuddesakaṃ paccati, so tattha pheṇuddehakaṃ paccamāno sakimpi uddham gacchati, sakimpi adho gacchati, sakimpi kiriyaṃ gacchati. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā Mahāniraye pakkhipanti. So kho pana bhikkhave Mahānirayo—

Catukkaṇṇo catudvāro, vibhatto bhāgaso mito.

Ayopākārapariyanto, ayasā paṭikujjito.

Tassa ayomayā bhūmi, jalitā tejasāyutā.

Samantā yojanasatam, pharitvā tiṭṭhati sabbadā.

268. Tassa kho pana bhikkhave Mahānirayassa puratthimāya bhittiyā acci utṭhahitvā pacchimāya bhittiyā paṭihaññati. Pacchimāya bhittiyā acci utṭhahitvā puratthimāya bhittiyā paṭihaññati. Uttarāya bhittiyā acci utṭhahitvā dakkhiṇāya bhittiyā paṭihaññati. Dakkhiṇāya bhittiyā acci utṭhahitvā uttarāya bhittiyā paṭihaññati. Heṭṭhā acci utṭhahitvā upari paṭihaññati. Uparito acci utṭhahitvā heṭṭhā paṭihaññati. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālāṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.

Hoti kho so bhikkhave samayo, yaṃ kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena tassa Mahānirayassa puratthimaṃ dvāraṃ apāpurīyati¹. So tattha sīghena javena dhāvati, tassa sīghena javena dhāvato chavimpi ḍayhati, cammampi ḍayhati, maṃsampi ḍayhati, nhārumpi ḍayhati, aṭṭhīnipi sampadhūpāyanti, ubbhataṃ tādīsameva hoti. Yato ca kho so bhikkhave bahusampatto hoti, atha taṃ dvāraṃ pidhīyati². So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālāṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.

Hoti kho so bhikkhave samayo, yaṃ kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena tassa Mahānirayassa pacchimaṃ dvāraṃ apāpurīyati -pa- uttaraṃ dvāraṃ apāpurīyati -pa- dakkhiṇaṃ dvāraṃ apāpurīyati. So tattha sīghena javena dhāvati, tassa sīghena javena dhāvato chavimpi ḍayhati, cammampi ḍayhati, maṃsampi ḍayhati, nhārumpi ḍayhati, aṭṭhīnipi sampadhūpāyanti, ubbhataṃ tādīsameva hoti. Yato ca kho so bhikkhave bahusampatto hoti, atha taṃ dvāraṃ pidhīyati. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālāṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.

1. Avāpurīyati (Sī)

2. Pithīyati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Hoti kho so bhikkhave samayo, yaṃ kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena tassa Mahānirayassa puratthimaṃ dvāraṃ apāpurīyati. So tattha sīghena javena dhāvati, tassa sīghena javena dhāvato chavimpi ḍayhati, cammampi ḍayhati, maṃsampi ḍayhati, nhārumpi ḍayhati, aṭṭhīnipi sampadhūpāyanti, ubbhataṃ tādīsameva hoti. So tena dvārena nikkhamati.

269. Tassa kho pana bhikkhave Mahānirayassa samanantarā sahītameva mahanto gūthanirayo, so tattha patati. Tasmim kho pana bhikkhave gūthaniraye sūcīmukhā pāṇā chaviṃ chindanti, chaviṃ chetvā cammaṃ chindanti, cammaṃ chetvā maṃsaṃ chindanti, maṃsaṃ chetvā nhāruṃ chindanti, nhāruṃ chetvā aṭṭhiṃ chindanti, aṭṭhiṃ chetvā aṭṭhimiñjaṃ khādanti. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. (1)

Tassa kho pana bhikkhave gūthanirayassa samanantarā sahītameva mahanto kukkulanirayo, so tattha patati. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. (2)

Tassa kho pana bhikkhave kukkulanirayassa samanantarā sahītameva mahantaṃ simbalivanaṃ uddham¹ yojanamuggataṃ soḷasaṅgulakaṇṭakam² ādittaṃ sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ, tattha āropentipi oropentipi. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. (3)

Tassa kho pana bhikkhave simbalivanaṃ samanantarā sahītameva mahantaṃ asipattavanaṃ, so tattha pavisati. Tassa vāteritāni pattāni patitāni hatthampi chindanti, pādampi chindanti, hatthapādampi chindanti, kaṇṇampi chindanti, nāsampi chindanti, kaṇṇanāsampi chindanti. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. (4)

Tassa kho pana bhikkhave asipattavanaṃ samanantarā sahītameva mahatī khārodakā nadī³, so tattha patati. So tattha anusotampi

1. Uccam (Syā, Kam), ubbhato (Ka)

2. Soḷasaṅgulakaṇṭakam (Sī)

3. Khārodikā nadī (Sī)

vuyhati, paṭisotampi vuyhati, anusotapaṭisotampi vuyhati. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālāṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.(5)

270. Tamenāṃ bhikkhave nirayapālā balisena uddharitvā thale patiṭṭhāpetvā evamāhaṃsu “ambho purisa kiṃ icchasi”ti. So evamāha “jighacchitosmi bhante”ti. Tamenāṃ bhikkhave nirayapālā tattena ayosaṅkunā mukhaṃ vivaritvā ādittena sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena tattam lohaguḷaṃ mukhe pakkhipanti ādittam sampajjalitam sajotibhūtam. So tassa¹ oṭṭhampi dahati², mukhampi dahati, kaṇṭhampi dahati, urampi³ dahati, antampi antaguṇampi ādāya adhobhāgā nikkhamati. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālāṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. Tamenāṃ bhikkhave nirayapālā evamāhaṃsu “ambho purisa kiṃ icchasi”ti. So evamāha “pipāsitosmi bhante”ti. Tamenāṃ bhikkhave nirayapālā tattena ayosaṅkunā mukhaṃ vivaritvā ādittena sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena tattam tambalohaṃ mukhe āsiṅcanti ādittam sampajjalitam sajotibhūtam. Tam tassa⁴ oṭṭhampi dahati, mukhampi dahati, kaṇṭhampi dahati, urampi dahati, antampi antaguṇampi ādāya adhobhāgā nikkhamati. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālāṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. Tamenāṃ bhikkhave nirayapālā puna Mahāniraye pakkhipanti.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Yamassa rañño etadahosi “ye kira bho loke pāpakāni akusalāni kammāni karonti, te evarūpā vividhā kammakāraṇā karīyanti. Aho vatāhaṃ manussattaṃ labheyyaṃ, Tathāgato ca loke uppajjeyya Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, tañcāhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ payirupāseyyaṃ, so ca me Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseyya, tassa cāhaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ ājāneyyaṃ”ti. Tam kho panāhaṃ bhikkhave nāññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā sutvā vadāmi. Api ca yadeva sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ, tadevāhaṃ vadāmīti.

1. Tam tassa (Ka), tassa (Sī, I)

3. Udarampi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Dayhati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Ettha pana pāṭhabhedo natthi.

271. Idamavoca Bhagavā. Idam̐ vatvāna¹ Sugato, athāparam̐ etadavoca
Sattḥā—

“Coditā devadūtehi, ye pamajjanti māṇavā.
Te dīgharattam̐ socanti, hīnakāyūpagā narā.
Ye ca kho devadūtehi, santo sappurisā idha.
Coditā nappamajjanti, ariyadhamme kudācanam̐.
Upādāne bhayaṃ disvā, jātimaraṇasambhave.
Anupādā vimuccanti, jātimaraṇasaṅkhaye.
Te khemappattā sukhino, diṭṭhadhammābhiniibbutā.
Sabbaverabhayaṭṭitā, sabbadukkham̐² upaccagun”ti.

Devadūtasuttam̐ niṭṭhitam̐ dasamam̐.

Suññatavaggo niṭṭhito tatiyo.

Tassuddānam̐

Dvidhāva Suññatā hoti, Abbhutadhammabākulam̐.
Aciravatabhūmijanāmo, Anuruddhupakkilesam̐.
Bālapaṇḍito Devadūtañca te dasāti.

1. Idam̐ vatvā (Sī, I) evamīdisesu ṭhānesu.

2. Sabbadukkḥā (Ka)

4. Vibhaṅgavagga

1. Bhaddekarattasutta

272. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “bhaddekarattassa vo bhikkhave uddesaṇca vibhaṅgaṇca desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāssissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ.

Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattaṇca anāgataṃ.

Paccuppannaṇca yo¹ dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.

Asaṃhīraṃ² asaṃkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccaṃātappaṃ³, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.

Na hi no saṅgaraṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

Evaṃ viharim ātāpim, ahorattamatanditaṃ.

Taṃ ve “bhaddekaratto”ti, santo ācikkhate muni⁴.

273. Kathanāca bhikkhave atītaṃ anvāgaceti. “Evaṃrūpo ahoṣim atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandim samanvāneti. “Evaṃvedano ahoṣim atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandim samanvāneti. “Evaṃsaṇṇo ahoṣim atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandim samanvāneti. “Evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣim atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandim samanvāneti. “Evaṃviññāṇo ahoṣim atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandim samanvāneti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave atītaṃ anvāgaceti.

Kathanāca bhikkhave atītaṃ nānvāgaceti. “Evaṃrūpo ahoṣim atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandim na samanvāneti. “Evaṃvedano ahoṣim atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandim na samanvāneti. “Evaṃsaṇṇo ahoṣim

1. Yaṃ (Nettipāli)

3. Kiccaṃ ātappaṃ (Sī, Ka)

2. Asaṃhiraṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

4. Munīti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

atītamaddhānan”ti tattha nandim na samanvāneti. “Evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣim atītamaddhānan”ti tattha nandim na samanvāneti. “Evaṃviññāṇo ahoṣim atītamaddhānan”ti tattha nandim na samanvāneti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave atītaṃ nānvāgameti.

274. Kathaṇca bhikkhave anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati. “Evaṃrūpo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānan”ti tattha nandim samanvāneti. Evaṃvedano siyaṃ -pa-. Evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ. Evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ. “Evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānan”ti tattha nandim samanvāneti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati. “Evaṃrūpo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānan”ti tattha nandim na samanvāneti. Evaṃvedano siyaṃ. Evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ. Evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ. “Evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānan”ti tattha nandim na samanvāneti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati.

275. Kathaṇca bhikkhave paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati. Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūsmim vā attānaṃ. Vedanaṃ -pa-. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave paccunnesu dhammesu saṃhīrati.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati. Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Na vedanaṃ. Na saññaṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati.

Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ.

Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattaṇca anāgataṃ.

Paccuppannañca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.

Asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.

Na hi no saṅgaraṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ.

Taṃ ve “bhaddekaratto”ti, santo ācikkhate munīti.

“Bhaddekarattassa vo bhikkhave uddesañca vibhaṅgañca desessāmi”ti
iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ pañicca vuttanti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinandunti.

Bhaddekarattasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ paṭhamāṃ.

2. Ānandabhaddekarattasutta

276. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Ānando
upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti
samuttejēti sampahaṃseti, bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca bhāsati.

Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito
yenupaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi,
nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “ko nu kho bhikkhave
upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesīti samādapesi
samuttejēsi sampahaṃsesi, bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca
abhāsī”ti. Āyasmā bhante Ānando upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā
kathāya sandassesīti samādapesi samuttejēsi sampahaṃsesi, bhaddekarattassa
uddesañca vibhaṅgañca abhāsī”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “yathā kathaṃ pana
tvaṃ Ānanda bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesīti samādapesi
samuttejēsi

sampahaṃsesi, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇca vibhaṅgaṇca abhāsī”ti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesim samādapesim samuttejesim sampahaṃsesim, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇca vibhaṅgaṇca abhāsim—

Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ.

Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattaṇca anāgataṃ.

Paccuppannaṇca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.

Asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkuppaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.

Na hi no saṅgaraṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ.

Taṃ ve “bhaddekaratto”ti, santo ācikkhate muni.

277. Kathaṇca āvuso atītaṃ anvāgameti. “Evaṃrūpo ahoṣim atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti. “Evaṃvedano ahoṣim atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti. “Evaṃsaṇṇo ahoṣim atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti. “Evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣim atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti. “Evaṃviññāṇo ahoṣim atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti. Evaṃ kho āvuso atītaṃ anvāgameti.

Kathaṇca āvuso atītaṃ nānvāgameti. “Evaṃrūpo ahoṣim atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti. “Evaṃvedano ahoṣim atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti. “Evaṃsaṇṇo ahoṣim atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti. “Evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣim atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti. “Evaṃviññāṇo ahoṣim atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti. Evaṃ kho āvuso atītaṃ nānvāgameti.

Kathaṇca āvuso anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati. “Evaṃrūpo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti. Evaṃvedano siyaṃ -pa-. Evaṃsaṇṇo siyaṃ.

evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ. “Evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgataṃ maddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti. Evaṃ kho āvuso anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati.

Kathaṇca āvuso anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati. “Evaṃrūpo siyaṃ anāgataṃ maddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti. Evaṃvedano siyaṃ -pa-. Evaṃ sañño siyaṃ. Evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ. “Evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgataṃ maddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti. Evaṃ kho āvuso anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati.

Kathaṇca āvuso paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati. Idha āvuso assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho āvuso paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati.

Kathaṇca āvuso paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati. Idha āvuso sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Na vedanaṃ. Na saññaṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho āvuso paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati.

Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ.

Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattaṇca anāgataṃ.

Paccuppannaṇca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.

Asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.

Na hi no saṅgaraṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ.

Taṃ ve “bhaddekaratto”ti, santo ācikkhate munīti.

Evam kho ahaṃ bhante bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesim̐ samādapesim̐ samuttejesim̐ sampahaṃsesim̐, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇca vibhaṅgaṇca abhāsinti.

278. Sādhū sādhu Ānanda, sādhu kho tvaṃ Ānanda bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandessesesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇca vibhaṅgaṇca abhāsi—

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya -pa-.

Taṃ ve ‘bhaddekaratto’ti, santo ācikkhate munī”ti.

Kathaṇca Ānanda atītaṃ anvāgameyi -pa-. Evam̐ kho Ānanda atītaṃ anvāgameyi. Kathaṇca Ānanda atītaṃ nānvāgameyi -pa-. Evam̐ kho Ānanda atītaṃ nānvāgameyi. Kathaṇca Ānanda anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati -pa-. Evam̐ kho Ānanda anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati. Kathaṇca Ānanda anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati -pa-. Evam̐ kho Ānanda anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati. Kathaṇca Ānanda paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati -pa-. Evam̐ kho Ānanda paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati. Kathaṇca Ānanda paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati -pa-. Evam̐ kho Ānanda paccunnesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati.

Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya -pa-.

Taṃ ve “bhaddekaratto”ti, santo ācikkhate munīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Ānandabhaddekarattasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.

3. Mahākaccānabhaddekarattasutta

279. Evam̐ me sutam̐—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Tapodārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya yena Tapodo¹ tenupasaṅkami gattāni parisiṅcituṃ. Tapode

1. Tapodā (Sī)

gattāni parisiñcitvā paccuttaritvā ekacīvaro aṭṭhāsi gattāni pubbāpayamāno¹.
 Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiya abhikkantavaṇṇā
 kevalakappaṃ tapodaṃ obhāsetvā yenāyasmā Samiddhi tenupasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā
 āyasmantaṃ Samiddhiṃ etadavoca “dhāresi tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa
 uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca”ti, na kho ahaṃ āvuso dhāremi bhaddekarattassa
 uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, tvaṃ panāvuso dhāresi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca
 vibhaṅgaṅcāti. Ahampi kho bhikkhu na dhāremi bhaddekarattassa
 uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca. Dhāresi pana tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattiyo
 gāthāti. Na kho ahaṃ āvuso dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Tvaṃ
 panāvuso dhāresi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Ahampi kho bhikkhu na dhāremi
 bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Uggaṇhāhi tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa
 uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, pariyāpuṇāhi tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa
 uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, dhārehi tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca
 vibhaṅgaṅca, atthasaṃhito bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddeso ca vibhaṅgo ca
 ādibrahmacariyakoti. Idamavoca sā devatā, idaṃ vatvā tatthevantaradhāyi.

280. Atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi tassā rattiya accayena yena Bhagavā
 tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi,
 ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Samiddhi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Idhāhaṃ bhante rattiya paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya yena Tapodo
 tenupasaṅkamaṃ gattāni parisiñcituṃ. Tapode gattāni parisiñcatvā
 paccuttaritvā ekacīvaro aṭṭhāsiṃ gattāni pubbāpayamāno. Atha kho bhante
 aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiya abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ
 Tapodaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ
 aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā maṃ etadavoca “dhāresi tvaṃ
 bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca”ti.

Evam vutte ahaṃ bhante taṃ devataṃ etadavocaṃ “na kho ahaṃ āvuso
 dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, tvaṃ panāvuso

1. Sukkhāpayamāno (Ka)

dhāresi bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañcā”ti. Ahampi kho bhikkhu na dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca, dhāresi pana tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Na kho ahaṃ āvuso dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti, tvaṃ panāvuso dhāresi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Ahampi kho bhikkhu na dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti, uggaṇhāhi tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca, pariyāpuṇāhi tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca, dhārehi tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca, atthasaṃhito bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddeso ca vibhaṅgo ca ādibracariyakoti. Idamavoca bhante sā devatā, idaṃ vatvā tatthevantaradhāyi. Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca desetūti. Tena hi bhikkhū suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karoḥi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Samiddhi Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkha anāgataṃ.

Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattañca anāgataṃ.

Paccuppannañca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.

Asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.

Na hi no saṅgaraṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā,

Evaṃvihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ.

Taṃ ve ‘bhaddekaratto’ti, santo ācikkhate muni”ti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato utthāyāsana vihāraṃ pāvisi. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisīvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajivā utthāyāsana vihāraṃ pavittuho

‘Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ.

Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattañca anāgataṃ.

Paccuppannañca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.

Asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.

Na hi no saṅgamaṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ.

Taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni'ti.

Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā'ti.

Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma'ti.

281. Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Mahākaccānena saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etadavocuṃ—idaṃ kho no āvuso Kaccāna Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uttḥāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavīṭṭho

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya -pa-.

Taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate Muni'ti.

Tesam no āvuso Kaccāna amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uttḥāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavīṭṭho

‘Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya -pa-.

Taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate Muni'ti.

Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā'ti. Tesam

no āvuso Kaccāna amhākaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, yaṃnūna mayāṃ yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma”ti.

Vibhajatāyasmā Mahākaccānoti.

Seyyathāpi āvuso puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkammeva mūlaṃ atikkamma khandhaṃ sākāpalāse sāraṃ pariyesitabbaṃ maññeyya. Evaṃsāmpadamidaṃ āyasmantānaṃ, Satthari sammukhībhuṭe taṃ Bhagavantaṃ atisitvā amhe etamatthaṃ paṭipucchitabbaṃ maññatha¹, so hāvuso Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passati, cakkhūbhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī Tathāgato, so ceva panetassa kālo ahosi, yaṃ Bhagavantaṃyeva etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, yathā vo Bhagavā byākareyya, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti.

Addhāvuso Kaccāna Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passati, cakkhūbhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī Tathāgato, so ceva panetassa kālo ahosi, yaṃ Bhagavantaṃyeva etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma, yathā no Bhagavā byākareyya, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāma, api cāyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhovito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, vibhajatāyasmā Mahākaccāno agaruṃ karitvāti².

Tena hāvuso suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti.
“Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa paccassosuṃ.
Āyasmā Mahākaccāno etadavoca—

1. Maññetha (I)

2. Agarukarivā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Yaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena
atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya -pa-.

Taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni”ti.

Imassa kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa
vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi.

282. Kathaṇca āvuso atītaṃ anvāgameṭi. Iti me cakkhu ahosi
atītamaddhānaṃ, iti rūpāti, tattha chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ¹ hoti viññāṇaṃ,
chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa tadabhinandati, tadabhinandanto
atītaṃ anvāgameṭi. Iti me sotaṃ ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ, iti saddāti -pa-. Iti
me ghānaṃ ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ, iti gandhāti. Iti me jivhā ahosi
atītamaddhānaṃ, iti rasāti. Iti me kāyo ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ, iti
phoṭṭhabbāti. Iti me mano ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ, iti dhammāti, tattha
chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ, chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā
viññāṇassa tadabhinandati, tadabhinandanto atītaṃ anvāgameṭi. Evaṃ kho
āvuso atītaṃ anvāgameṭi.

Kathaṇca āvuso atītaṃ nānvāgameṭi. Iti me cakkhu ahosi
atītamaddhānaṃ, iti rūpāti, tattha na chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ hoti
viññāṇaṃ, na chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa na tadabhinandati, na
tadabhinando atītaṃ nānvāgameṭi. Iti me sotaṃ ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ, iti
saddāti -pa-. Iti me ghānaṃ ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ, iti gandhāti. Iti me jivhā
ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ, iti rasāti. Iti me kāyo ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ, iti
phoṭṭhabbāti. Iti me mano ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ, iti dhammāti, tattha na
chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ, na chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā
viññāṇassa na tadabhinandati, na tadabhinandanto atītaṃ nānvāgameṭi.
Evaṃ kho āvuso atītaṃ nānvāgameṭi.

1. Chandarāgappaṭibandhaṃ (Ka)

283. Kathañca āvuso anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati. Iti me cakkhu siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ, iti rūpāti appaṭiladdhassa paṭilābhāya cittaṃ paṇidahati, cetaso paṇidhānapaccayā tadabhinandati, tadabhinandanto anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati. Iti me sotaṃ siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ, iti saddhāti -pa-. Iti me ghānaṃ siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ, iti gandhāti. Iti me jivhā siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ, iti rasāti. Iti me kāyo siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ, iti phoṭṭhabbāti. Iti me mano siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ, iti dhammāti appaṭiladdhassa paṭilābhāya cittaṃ paṇidahati, cetaso paṇidhānapaccayā tadabhinandati, tadabhinandanto anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati. Evaṃ kho āvuso anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati.

Kathaṇca āvuso anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati. Iti me cakkhu siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ, iti rūpāti appaṭiladdhassa paṭilābhāya cittaṃ nappaṇidahati, cetaso appaṇidhānapaccayā na tadabhinandati, na tadabhinandanto anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati. Iti me sotaṃ siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ, iti saddāti -pa-. Iti me ghānaṃ siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ, iti gandhāti. Iti me jivhā siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ, iti rasāti. Iti me kāyo siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ, iti phoṭṭhabbāti. Iti me mano siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ, iti dhammāti appaṭiladdhassa paṭilābhāya cittaṃ nappaṇidahati, cetaso appaṇidhānapaccayā na tadabhinandati, na tadabhinandanto anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati. Evaṃ kho āvuso anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati.

284. Kathañca āvuso paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati. Yañcāvuso cakkhu ye ca rūpā, ubhayametaṃ paccuppannaṃ, tasmim ce paccuppanne chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ, chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa tadabhinandati, tadabhinandanto paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati. Yañcāvuso sotaṃ ye ca saddā -pa-. Yañcāvuso ghānaṃ ye ca gandhā. Yā cāvuso jivhā ye ca rasā. Yo cāvuso kāyo ye ca phoṭṭhabbā. Yo cāvuso mano ye ca dhammā, ubhayametaṃ paccuppannaṃ, tasmim ce paccuppanne chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ, chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa tadabhinandati, tadabhinandanto paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati. Evaṃ kho āvuso paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati.

Kathañca āvuso paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṁhīrati. Yañcāvuso cakkhu ye ca rūpā, ubhayametaṁ paccuppannaṁ, tasmim̐ ce paccuppanne na chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṁ hoti viññāṇaṁ, na chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa na tadabhinandati, na tadabhinandanto paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṁhīrati. Yañcāvuso sotaṁ ye ca saddā -pa-. Yañcāvuso ghāṇaṁ ye ca gandhā. Yā cāvuso jivhā ye ca rasā. Yo cāvuso kāyo ye ca phoṭṭhabbā. Yo cāvuso mano ye ca dhammā, ubhayametaṁ paccuppannaṁ, tasmim̐ ce paccuppanne na chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṁ hoti viññāṇaṁ, na chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa na tadabhinandati, na tadabhinandanto paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṁhīrati. Evaṁ kho āvuso paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṁhīrati.

285. Yaṁ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṁkhittena uddesaṁ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṁ avibhajitvā uttāyāsanaṁ vihāraṁ pavittṭho

“Atītaṁ nānvāgameyya -pa-.

Taṁ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni”ti.

Imassa kho ahaṁ āvuso Bhagavatā saṁkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṁ avibhattassa evaṁ vitthārena atthaṁ ājānāmi, ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe āyasmanto Bhagavantaṁ yeva upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṁ paṭipuccheyyātha, yathā vo Bhagavā byākaroti tathā naṁ dhāreyyāthāti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa bhāsitaṁ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttāyāsanaṁ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim̐su, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdim̐su, ekamantaṁ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṁ etadavocum̐—yaṁ kho no bhante Bhagavā saṁkhittena uddesaṁ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṁ avibhajitvā uttāyāsanaṁ vihāraṁ pavittṭho

“Atītaṁ nānvāgameyya -pa-.

Taṁ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni”ti.

Tesaṁ no bhante amhākaṁ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṁ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṁkhittena uddesaṁ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṁ avibhajitvā uttāyāsanaṁ vihāraṁ pavittṭho

‘Atūtaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ,
Yadatūtaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattañca anāgataṃ.

Paccuppannañca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.
Asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.
Na hi no saṅgaraṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

Evamvihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ.
Taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni’ti.

Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā’ti. Tesam no bhante amhākaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavato saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāmā”ti. Atha kho mayaṃ bhante yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipucchimha, tesam no bhante āyasmataṃ Mahākaccānena imehi ākārehi imehi padehi imehi byañjanehi attho vibhattoti.

Paṇḍito bhikkhave Mahākaccāno, mahāpañño bhikkhave Mahākaccāno, maṃ cepi tumhe bhikkhave etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, ahampi taṃ evamevaṃ byākareyyaṃ. Yathā taṃ Mahākaccānena byākataṃ, eso cetetassa attho, evaṃca naṃ dhārethāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Mahākaccānabhaddekarattasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.

4. Lomasakaṅgiyabhaddekarattasutta

286. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Lomasakaṅgiyo¹ Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Candano devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Nigrodhārāmaṃ obhāsetvā yenāyasmā Lomasakaṅgiyo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Candano devaputto āyasmantaṃ Lomasakaṅgiyaṃ etadavoca “dhāresi tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅcā”ti. Na kho ahaṃ āvuso dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, tvaṃ panāvuso dhāresi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅcāti. Ahampi kho bhikkhu na dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, dhāresi pana tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Na kho ahaṃ āvuso dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthā, tvaṃ panāvuso dhāresi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Dhāremi kho ahaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ āvuso dhāresi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Ekamidaṃ bhikkhu samayaṃ Bhagavā devesu Tāvatisseṣu viharati pāricchattakamūle paṇḍukambalasilāyaṃ, tatra Bhagavā devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṃ bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca abhāsi—

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ.

Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattaṅca anāgataṃ.

Paccuppannaṅca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.

Asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccaṃātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.

Na hi no saṅgaram tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

Evaṃvihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ.

Taṃ ve ‘bhaddekaratto’ti, santo ācikkhate Muni”ti.

Evaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhu dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthā. Ugaṇhāhi tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, pariyāpuṇāhi

1. Lomasakakaṅgiyo (Ṭikā)

tvam bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇca vibhaṅgaṇca, dhārehi tvam bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇca vibhaṅgaṇca, atthasamhito bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddeso ca vibhaṅgo ca ādibrahmacariyakoti. Idamavoca Candano devaputto, idam vatvā tatthevantaradhāyi.

287. Atha kho āyasmā Lomasakaṅgiyo tassā rattiyā accayena senāsanam saṁsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Sāvatti tena cārikam pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Sāvatti Jetavanam Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi, ekamantaṁ nisinno kho āyasmā Lomasakaṅgiyo Bhagavantam etadavoca—

Ekamidāham bhante samayaṁ Sakkesu viharāmi Kapilavatthusmim Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho bhante aññataro devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṁ Nigrodhārāmaṁ obhāsetvā yenāham tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṁ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṁ ṭhito kho bhante so devaputto maṁ etadavoca “dhāresi tvam bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇca vibhaṅgaṇcā”ti. Evaṁ vutte aham bhante taṁ devaputtaṁ etadavocaṁ “na kho aham āvuso dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇca vibhaṅgaṇca, tvam paṇāvuso dhāresi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇca vibhaṅgaṇcā”ti. Ahampi kho bhikkhu na dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇca vibhaṅgaṇca, dhāresi pana tvam bhikkhu bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Na kho aham āvuso dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthā, tvam paṇāvuso dhāresi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Dhāremi kho aham bhikkhu bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Yathā kathaṁ pana tvam āvuso dhāresi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Ekamidaṁ bhikkhu samayaṁ Bhagavā devesu Tāvatisesū viharati pāricchattakamūle paṇḍukambalasilāyaṁ, tatra kho Bhagavā devānaṁ Tāvatisānaṁ bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇca vibhaṅgaṇca abhāsi—

“Atītaṁ nānvāgameyya -pa-.

Taṁ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate Munī”ti.

Evaṁ kho aham bhikkhu dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthā, uggaṇhāhi tvam bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇca vibhaṅgaṇca, pariāpuṇāhi tvam bhikkhu

bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇca vibhaṅgaṇca, dhārehi tvaṃ bhikkhu
 bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇca vibhaṅgaṇca, atthasaṃhito bhikkhu
 bhaddekarattassa uddeso ca vibhaṅgo ca ādibrahmacariyakoti. Idamavoca
 bhante so devaputto, idaṃ vatvā tatthevantaradhāyi. Sādhū me bhante
 Bhagavā bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇca vibhaṅgaṇca desetūti.

288. Jānāsi pana tvaṃ bhikkhu taṃ devaputtanti. Na kho ahaṃ bhante
 jānāmi taṃ devaputtanti. Candano nāma so bhikkhu devaputto, Candano
 bhikkhu devaputto aṭṭhiṃ katvā¹ manasikavā sabbacetasa² samannāharitvā
 ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇāti. Tena hi bhikkhu suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi
 karohi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Lomasakaṅgiyo
 Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ.

Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattaṇca anāgataṃ.

Paccuppannaṇca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.

Asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.

Na hi no saṅgamaṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

Evaṃvihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ.

Taṃ ve “bhaddekaratto”ti, santo ācikkhate Muni.

Kathaṇca bhikkhu atītaṃ anvāgameyi -pa-. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu atītaṃ
 anvāgameyi. Kathaṇca bhikkhu atītaṃ nānvāgameyi -pa-. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu
 atītaṃ nānvāgameyi. Kathaṇca bhikkhu anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati -pa-. Evaṃ
 kho bhikkhu anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati. Kathaṇca bhikkhu anāgataṃ
 nappaṭikaṅkhati -pa-. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati.
 Kathaṇca bhikkhu paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati -pa-. Evaṃ kho
 bhikkhu paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati. Kathaṇca bhikkhu
 paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati -pa-. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu
 paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati.

Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ.

Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattaṇca anāgataṃ.

1. Aṭṭhikavā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Sabbam cetaso (Sī, Syā, Kam, I), sabbam cetasa (Ka)

Paccuppannañca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.

Asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.

Na hi no saṅgaraṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

Evaṃvihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ.

Taṃ ve “bhaddekaratto”ti, santo ācikkhate Munīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Lomasakaṅgiyo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Lomasakaṅgiyabhaddekarattasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catutthaṃ.

5. Cūḷakammavibhaṅgasutta¹

289. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Subho māṇavo Todeyyaputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Subho māṇavo Todeyyaputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yena manussānaṃyeva sataṃ manussabhūtānaṃ dissanti hīnappaṇītātā. Dissanti hi bho Gotama manussā appāyukā, dissanti dīghāyukā. Dissanti bāvābādhā², dissanti appābādhā. Dissanti dubbaṇṇā, dissanti vaṇṇavanto. Dissanti appesakkhā, dissanti mahesakkhā. Dissanti appabhogā, dissanti mahābhogā. Dissanti nīcakulīnā, dissanti uccākulīnā. Dissanti duppaññā, dissanti paññavanto³. Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yena manussānaṃyeva sataṃ manussabhūtānaṃ dissanti hīnappaṇītātāti.

1. Subhasuttantipi vuccati.

2. Bahvābādhā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

3. Paññāvanto (Sī, I)

Kammassakā māṇava sattā kammadāyādā kammayonī kammabandhū¹ kammappaṭisaraṇā, kammaṃ satte vibhajati yadidaṃ hīnappaṇītātāyāti. Na kho ahaṃ imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Sādhū me bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetu, yathā ahaṃ imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyanti.

290. Tena hi māṇava suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho Subho māṇavo Todeyyaputto Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Idha māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā pāṇātipātī hoti, luddo lohitapāṇi hatapahate nivīṭṭho adayāpanno pāṇabhūtesu², so tena kammaṃ evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna³ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, appāyuko hoti. Appāyukasaṃvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ pāṇātipātī hoti, luddo lohitapāṇi hatapahate nivīṭṭho adayāpanno pāṇabhūtesu. (1)

Idha pana māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati, so tena kammaṃ evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, dīghāyuko hoti. Dīghāyukasaṃvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati. (1)

1. Kammayoni kammabandhu (Sī)

2. Sabbapāṇabhūtesu (Sī, Ka)

3. Samādinna (I, Ka)

291. Idha māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā sattānaṃ viheṭṭhakajātiko hoti pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā, so tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, bāvhabādhho hoti. Bāvhabāddhasaṃvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ sattānaṃ viheṭṭhakajātiko hoti pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā. (2)

Idha pana māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā sattānaṃ aviheṭṭhakajātiko hoti pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā, so tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, appābādhho hoti. Appābāddhasaṃvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ sattānaṃ aviheṭṭhakajātiko hoti pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā. (2)

292. Idha māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā kodhano hoti upāyāsabahulo, appampi vutto samāno abhisajjati kuppatti byāpajjati patiṭṭhīyati, kopaṇca dosaṇca appaccayaṇca pātukaroti, so tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, dubbaṇṇo hoti. Dubbaṇṇasaṃvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ kodhano hoti upāyāsabahulo, appampi vutto samāno abhisajjati kuppatti byāpajjati patiṭṭhīyati, kopaṇca dosaṇca appaccayaṇca pātukaroti. (3)

Idha pana māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā akkodhano hoti anupāyāsabahulo, bahumpi vutto samāno nābhisajjati na kuppatti na byāpajjati na patiṭṭhīyati, na kopaṇca dosaṇca appaccayaṇca pātukaroti, so tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ

maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, pāsādiko hoti. Pāsādikasaṃvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ akkodhano hoti anupāyāsabahulo, bahumpi vutto samāno nābhisajjati na kuppati na byāpajjati na paṭiṭṭhīyati, na kopaṇca dosaṇca appaccayaṇca pātukaroti. (3)

293. Idha māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā issāmanako hoti, paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu issati upadussati issaṃ bandhati, so tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, appesakkho hoti. Appesakkhasaṃvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ issāmanako hoti, paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu issati upadussati issaṃ bandhati. (4)

Idha pana māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā anissāmanako hoti, paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu na issati na upadussati na issaṃ bandhati, so tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, mahesakkho hoti. Mahesakkhasaṃvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ anissāmanako hoti, paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu na issati na upadussati na issaṃ bandhati. (4)

294. Idha māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā na dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ, so tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, appabhogo hoti. Appabhogasaṃvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā

yadidaṃ na dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. (5)

Idha pana māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ, so tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, mahābhogo hoti. Mahābhogasaṃvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. (5)

295. Idha māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā thaddho hoti atimānī—abhivādetabbaṃ na abhivādeti, paccuṭṭhātabbaṃ na paccuṭṭheti, āsanārahassa na āsanaṃ deti, maggārahassa na maggaṃ deti, sakkātabbaṃ na sakkaroti, garukātabbaṃ na garukaroti, mānetabbaṃ na māneti, pūjetabbaṃ na pūjeti, so tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, nīcakulīno hoti. Nīcakulīnasaṃvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ thaddho hoti atimānī—abhivādetabbaṃ na abhivādeti, paccuṭṭhātabbaṃ na paccuṭṭheti, āsanārahassa na āsanaṃ deti, maggārahassa na maggaṃ deti, sakkātabbaṃ na sakkaroti, garukātabbaṃ na garukaroti, mānetabbaṃ na māneti, pūjetabbaṃ na pūjeti. (6)

Idha pana māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā atthaddho hoti anatimānī—abhivādetabbaṃ abhivādeti, paccuṭṭhātabbaṃ paccuṭṭheti, āsanārahassa āsanaṃ deti, maggārahassa maggaṃ deti, sakkātabbaṃ sakkaroti, garukātabbaṃ garukaroti, mānetabbaṃ māneti, pūjetabbaṃ pūjeti, so tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati, sace

manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, uccākulīno hoti. Uccākulīnasamvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ atthaddho hoti anātimānī—abhivādetabbam abhivādeti, paccuṭṭhātabbam paccuṭṭheti, āsanārahassa āsanam deti, maggārahassa maggam deti, sakkātabbam sakkaroṭi, garukātabbam garukaroṭi, mānetabbam māneti, pūjetabbam pūjeti. (6)

296. Idha māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā samaṇam vā brāhmaṇam vā upasaṅkamitvā na paripucchitā hoti “kiṃ bhante kusalam, kiṃ akusalam. Kiṃ sāvajjam, kiṃ anavajjam. Kiṃ sevitabbam, kiṃ na sevitabbam. Kiṃ me karīyamānam dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāya hoti, kiṃ vā pana me karīyamānam dīgharattam hitāya sukhāya hoti”ti, so tena kammaena evam samattena evam samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, duppaṇṇo hoti. Duppaṇṇasamvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ samaṇam vā brāhmaṇam vā upasaṅkamitvā na paripucchitā hoti “kiṃ bhante kusalam, kiṃ akusalam. Kiṃ sāvajjam, kiṃ anavajjam. Kiṃ sevitabbam, kiṃ na sevitabbam. Kiṃ me karīyamānam dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāya hoti, kiṃ vā pana me karīyamānam dīgharattam hitāya sukhāya hoti”ti. (7)

Idha pana māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā samaṇam vā brāhmaṇam vā upasaṅkamitvā paripucchitā hoti “kiṃ bhante kusalam, kiṃ akusalam. Kiṃ sāvajjam, kiṃ anavajjam. Kiṃ sevitabbam, kiṃ na sevitabbam. Kiṃ me karīyamānam dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāya hoti, kiṃ vā pana me karīyamānam dīgharattam hitāya sukhāya hoti”ti. So tena kammaena evam samattena evam samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, mahāpaṇṇo hoti. Mahāpaṇṇasamvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ samaṇam vā brāhmaṇam vā upasaṅkamitvā paripucchitā hoti “kiṃ bhante kusalam, kiṃ akusalam. Kiṃ sāvajjam, kiṃ anavajjam. Kiṃ

sevitabbaṃ, kiṃ na sevitabbaṃ. Kiṃ me karīyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya hoti, kiṃ vā pana me karīyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya hoti”ti. (7)

297. Iti kho māṇava appāyukasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā appāyukattaṃ upaneti, dīghāyukasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā dīghāyukattaṃ upaneti. Bavhābādhasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā bāvhaḃbādhattaṃ upaneti, appābādhasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā appābādhattaṃ upaneti. Dubbaṇṇasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā dubbāṇṇattaṃ upaneti, pāsādikasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā pāsādikattaṃ upaneti. Appesakkhasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā appesakkhattaṃ upaneti, mahesakkhasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā mahesakkhattaṃ upaneti. Appabhogasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā appabhogattaṃ upaneti, mahābhogasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā mahābhogattaṃ upaneti. Nīcakulīnasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā nīcakulīnattaṃ upaneti, uccākulīnasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā uccākulīnattaṃ upaneti. Duppaññaṃsaṃvattanikā paṭipadā duppaññaṃattaṃ upaneti, mahāpaññaṃsaṃvattanikā paṭipadā mahāpaññaṃattaṃ upaneti. Kammassakā māṇava sattā kammaḃāyādā kammayonī kammabandhū kammappaṭisaraṇā, kammaṃ satte vibhajati yadidaṃ hīnappaṇītatāyāti.

Evāṃ vutte Subho māṇavo Todeyyaputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho Gotama nikkhujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantī’ti. Evamevaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃca bhikkhusaṃghaṃca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ”ti.

Cūḷakammavibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ pañcamaṃ.

6. Mahākammavibhaṅgasutta

298. evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Samiddhi

araññakuṭīkāyaṃ viharati. Atha kho Potaliputto paribbājako jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yenāyasmā Samiddhi tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Samiddhinā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Potaliputto paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Samiddhiṃ etadavoca “sammukhā metarṃ āvuso Samiddhi samaṇassa Gotamassa sutarṃ sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ ‘moghaṃ kāyakammaṃ moghaṃ vacīkammaṃ, manokammameva saccan’ti. Atthi ca sā¹ samāpatti, yaṃ samāpattim samāpanno na kiñci vediyatī”ti. Mā hevaṃ āvuso Potaliputta avaca, (mā hevaṃ āvuso Potaliputta avaca,)² mā Bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya “moghaṃ kāyakammaṃ moghaṃ vacīkammaṃ, manokammameva saccan”ti. Atthi ca kho³ sā āvuso samāpatti, yaṃ samāpattim samāpanno na kiñci vediyatīti. Kīvaciraṃ pabbajitosi āvuso Samiddhīti. Naciraṃ āvuso tīṇi vassānīti. Ettha dāni mayaṃ there bhikkhū kiṃ vakkhāma, yatra hi nāma evaṃnavo bhikkhu⁴ Satthāraṃ parirakkhitabbaṃ maññissati. Sañcetanikaṃ āvuso Samiddhi kammaṃ katvā kāyena vācāya manasā kiṃ so vediyatīti. Sañcetanikaṃ āvuso Potaliputta kammaṃ katvā kāyena vācāya manasā dukkhaṃ so vediyatīti. Atha kho Potaliputto paribbājako āyasmato Samiddhissa bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandi nappaṭikkosi, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

299. Atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi acirapakkante Potaliputte paribbājake yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Samiddhi yāvatako ahosi Potaliputtana paribbājakena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ āyasmato Ānandassa ārocesi.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Samiddhiṃ etadavoca “atthi kho idaṃ āvuso Samiddhi kathāpābhaṭaṃ Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya,

1. Atthicesā (Sī, Ka)

3. Atthi ceva kho (Sī, Ka)

2. () Syā-Kaṃ-pothakesu natthi.

4. Navakena bhikkhunā (Ka)

āyāmāvuso Samiddhi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissāma, upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ Bhagavato ārocessāma, yathā no Bhagavā byākarissati, tathā naṃ dhāressāma”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā Samiddhi āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosi.

Atha kho āyasmā ca Ānando āyasmā ca Samiddhi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṣu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṣu, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando yāvatako ahosi āyasmato Samiddhissa Potaliputtana paribbājakena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānantaṃ etadavoca “dassanampi kho ahaṃ Ānanda Potaliputtassa paribbājakassa nābhijānāmi, kuto panevarūpaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. Iminā ca Ānanda Samiddhinā moghapurisena Potaliputtassa paribbājakassa vibhajjabyākaraṇīyo pañho ekaṃsena byākato”ti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Udāyī Bhagavantam etadavoca “sace pana¹ bhante āyasmatā Samiddhinā idaṃ sandhāya bhāsitaṃ ‘yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ, taṃ dukkhasmin’ti”.

300. Atha kho² Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānantaṃ āmantesi “passasi no tvaṃ Ānanda imassa Udāyissa moghapurisassa ummaṅgaṃ³, aññasiṃ kho ahaṃ Ānanda idānevāyaṃ Udāyī moghapuriso ummujjamāno ayoniso ummujjissati”ti. Ādimyeva⁴ Ānanda Potaliputtana paribbājakena tisso vedanā pucchitā. Sacāyaṃ Ānanda Samiddhi moghapuriso Potaliputtassa paribbājakassa evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākareyya “sañcetanikaṃ āvuso Potaliputta kammaṃ katvā kāyena vācāya manasā sukhavedanīyaṃ, sukhaṃ so vedayati, sañcetanikaṃ āvuso Potaliputta kammaṃ katvā kāyena vācāya manasā dukkhavedanīyaṃ, dukkhaṃ so vedayati, sañcetanikaṃ āvuso Potaliputta kammaṃ katvā kāyena vācāya manasā adukkhamasukhavedanīyaṃ, adukkhamasukhaṃ so vedayati”ti. Evaṃ byākaramāno kho Ānanda Samiddhi moghapuriso Potaliputtassa paribbājakassa sammā (byākaramāno)⁵ byākareyya.

1. Kiṃ pana (Ka)

2. Evaṃ vutte (Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Ummaggaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), umaṅgaṃ (Ka)

4. Ādisova (Sī, I), ādiyeva (Ka)

5. () Natthi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

api ca Ānanda ke ca¹ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā bālā abyattā, ke ca¹ Tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅgaṃ jānissanti. Sace tumhe Ānanda suṇeyyātha Tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅgaṃ vibhajantassāti.

Etassa Bhagavā kālo, etassa Sugata kālo, yaṃ Bhagavā mahākammavibhaṅgaṃ vibhajeyya, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. Tena hānanda suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Cattārome Ānanda puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame cattāro, idhānanda ekacco puggalo idha pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, piṣuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco hoti, samphappalāpī hoti, abhiṇṇhālu hoti, byāpannacitto hoti, micchādītṭhi hoti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. (1)

Idha panānanda ekacco puggalo idha pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, piṣuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco hoti, samphappalāpī hoti, abhiṇṇhālu hoti, byāpannacitto hoti, micchādītṭhi hoti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati. (2)

Idhānanda ekacco puggalo idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, anabhiṇṇhālu hoti, abyāpannacitto hoti, sammādītṭhi hoti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati. (3)

Idha panānanda ekacco puggalo idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya

vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, anabhijjhālu hoti, abyāpannacitto hoti, sammādiṭṭhi hoti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. (4)

301. Idhānanda ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena amuṃ puggalaṃ passati idha paṇātipātīṃ adinnādāyīṃ kāmesumicchācārīṃ musāvādīṃ piṣuṇavācārīṃ pharusavācārīṃ samphappalāpīṃ abhijjhālūṃ byāpannacittāṃ micchādiṭṭhīṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passati apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannaṃ. So evamāha “atthi kira bho pāpakāṇi kammāṇi, atthi duccaritassa vipāko, amāhaṃ¹ puggalaṃ addasaṃ idha paṇātipātīṃ adinnādāyīṃ -pa- micchādiṭṭhīṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannaṃ”ti. So evamāha “yo kira bho paṇātipātī adinnādāyī -pa- micchādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Ye evaṃ jānanti, te sammā jānanti. Ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesāṃ ñāṇaṃ”ti². Iti so yadeva tassa sāmāṇī ñātāṃ sāmāṇī diṭṭhāṃ sāmāṇī viditāṃ, tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā³ abhinivissa voharati “idameva saccaṃ, moghamaññaṃ”ti. (1)

Idha paṇānanda ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇovā ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena amuṃ puggalaṃ passati idha paṇātipātīṃ adinnādāyīṃ -pa- micchādiṭṭhīṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passati sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannaṃ. So evamāha “natthi kira bho pāpakāṇi kammāṇi, natthi duccaritassa vipāko, amāhaṃ puggalaṃ addasaṃ idha paṇātipātīṃ adinnādāyīṃ -pa- micchādiṭṭhīṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannaṃ”ti. So evamāha

1. Apāhaṃ (Sī, I, Ka) amuṃ + ahaṃ = amāhaṃ-iti padavibhāgo.

2. Micchā te sañjānanti (Ka)

3. Parāmassa (Sī, I)

“Yo kira bho pāṇātipātī adinnādāyī -pa- micchādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Ye evaṃ jānanti, te sammā jānanti. Ye aññāthā jānanti, micchā tesaṃ ñāṇaṃ”ti. Iti so yadeva tassa sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ veditaṃ, tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati “idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. (2)

Idhānanda ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena amuṃ puggalaṃ passati idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirataṃ adinnādānā paṭivirataṃ kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirataṃ musāvādā paṭivirataṃ pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirataṃ pharusāya vācāya paṭivirataṃ samphappalāpā paṭivirataṃ anabhiijhālumaṃ abyāpannacittaṃ sammādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passati sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannaṃ. So evamāha “atthi kira bho kalyāṇāni kammāni, atthi sucaritassa vipāko, amāhaṃ puggalaṃ addasaṃ idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirataṃ adinnādānā paṭivirataṃ -pa- sammādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannaṃ”ti. So evamāha “yo kira bho pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato -pa- sammādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Ye evaṃ jānanti, te sammā jānanti. Ye aññāthā jānanti, micchā tesaṃ ñāṇaṃ”ti. Iti so yadeva tassa sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ veditaṃ, tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati “idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. (3)

Idha panānanda ekaccā samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena amuṃ puggalaṃ passati idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirataṃ -pa- sammādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passati apāyaṃ duggatīṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannaṃ. So evamāha “natthi kira bho kalyāṇāni kammāni, natthi sucaritassa vipāko,

amāhaṃ puggalaṃ addasaṃ idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirataṃ adinnādānā paṭivirataṃ -pa- sammādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannan”ti. So evamāha “yo kira bho pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato -pa- sammādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Ye evaṃ jānanti, te sammā jānanti. Ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesāṃ ñāṇan”ti. Iti so yadeva tassa sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ, tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati “idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. (4)

302. Tatrānanda yvāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evamāha “atthi kira bho pāpakāni kammāni, atthi duccharitassa vipāko”ti, idamassa anujānāmi. Yampi so evamāha “amāhaṃ puggalaṃ addasaṃ idha pāṇātipātā adinnādāyī -pa- micchādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannan”ti, idampissa anujānāmi. Yaṅca kho so evamāha “yo kira bho pāṇātipātā adinnādāyī -pa- micchādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati”ti, idamassa nānujānāmi. Yampi so evamāha “ye evaṃ jānanti, te sammā jānanti. Ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesāṃ ñāṇan”ti, idampissa nānujānāmi. Yampi so yadeva tassa sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ, tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati “idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti, idampissa nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, aññathā hi Ānanda Tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅge ñāṇaṃ hoti. (1)

Tatrānanda yvāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evamāha “natthi kira bho pāpakāni kammāni, natthi duccharitassa vipāko”ti, idamassa nānujānāmi. Yaṅca kho so evamāha “amāhaṃ puggalaṃ addasaṃ idha pāṇātipātā adinnādāyī -pa- micchādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannan”ti, idamassa anujānāmi. Yaṅca kho so evamāha “yo kira bho pāṇātipātā adinnādāyī -pa- micchādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati”ti, idamassa nānujānāmi. Yampi so evamāha “ye

evaṃ jānanti, te sammā jānanti. Ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesaṃ ñāṇan”ti, idampissa nānujānāmi. Yampi so yadeva tassa sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ veditaṃ, tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati “idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti, idampissa nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, aññathā hi Ānanda Tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅge ñāṇaṃ hoti. (2)

Tatrānanda yvāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evamāha “atthi kira bho kalyāṇāni kammāni, atthi sucaritassa vipāko”ti, idamassa anujānāmi. Yampi so evamāha “amāhaṃ puggalaṃ addasaṃ idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirataṃ adinnādānā paṭivirataṃ -pa- sammādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannan”ti, idampissa anujānāmi. Yañca kho so evamāha “yo kira bho pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato -pa- sammādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati”ti, idamassa nānujānāmi. Yampi so evamāha “ye evaṃ jānanti, te sammā jānanti. Ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesaṃ ñāṇan”ti, idampissa nānujānāmi. Yampi so yadeva tassa sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ veditaṃ, tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati “idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti, idampissa nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, aññathā hi Ānanda Tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅge ñāṇaṃ hoti. (3)

Tatrānanda yvāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evamāha “natthi kira bho kalyāṇāni kammāni, natthi sucaritassa vipāko”ti, idamassa nānujānāmi. Yañca kho so evamāha “amāhaṃ puggalaṃ addasaṃ idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirataṃ adinnādānā paṭivirataṃ -pa- sammādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannan”ti, idamassa anujānāmi. Yañca kho so evamāha “yo kira bho pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato -pa- sammādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipāyaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati”ti, idamassa nānujānāmi. Yañca kho so evamāha “ye evaṃ jānanti, te sammā jānanti. Ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesaṃ ñāṇan”ti, idampissa nānujānāmi. Yampi so yadeva tassa sāmaṃ

ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ, tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa vocharati “idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti, idampissa nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, aññathā hi Ānanda Tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅge ñāṇaṃ hoti. (4)

303. Tatrānanda yvāyaṃ puggalo idha pāṇātipātī adinnādāyī -pa-micchādiṭṭhi kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Pubbe vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti pāpakammaṃ dukkhavedanīyaṃ, pacchā vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti pāpakammaṃ dukkhavedanīyaṃ, maraṇakāle vāssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi samattā samādinnaṃ, tena so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Yañca kho so idha pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti -pa-micchādiṭṭhi hoti, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti upapajja vā¹ apare vā pariyāye. (1)

Tatrānanda yvāyaṃ puggalo idha pāṇātipātī adinnādāyī -pa-micchādiṭṭhi kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Pubbe vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti kalyāṇakammaṃ sukhavedanīyaṃ, pacchā vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti kalyāṇakammaṃ sukhavedanīyaṃ, maraṇakāle vāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi samattā samādinnaṃ. Tena so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Yañca kho so idha pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti -pa-micchādiṭṭhi hoti, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti upapajja vā apare vā pariyāye. (2)

Tatrānanda yvāyaṃ puggalo idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato -pa-sammādiṭṭhi kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Pubbe vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti kalyāṇakammaṃ sukhavedanīyaṃ, pacchā vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti kalyāṇakammaṃ sukhavedanīyaṃ, maraṇakāle vāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi samattā samādinnaṃ. Tena so idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti -pa-sammādiṭṭhi hoti, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti upapajja vā apare vā pariyāye. (3)

1. Upapajjam vā (Sī, I), upapajje vā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) upapajjitvāti saṃvaṇṇanāyasaṃsandetabbā.

Tatrānanda yvāyaṃ puggalo idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato -pa- sammādiṭṭhi kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Pubbe vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti pāpakammaṃ dukkhavedanīyaṃ, pacchā vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti pāpakammaṃ dukkhavedanīyaṃ, maraṇakāle vāssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi samattā samādinna. Tena so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Yaṅca kho so idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti -pa- sammādiṭṭhi hoti, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti upapajja vā apare vā pariyāye. (4)

Iti kho Ānanda atthi kammaṃ abhabbaṃ abhabbābhāsaṃ, atthi kammaṃ abhabbaṃ bhabbābhāsaṃ, atthi kammaṃ bhabbañceva bhabbābhāsaṇca, atthi kammaṃ bhabbaṃ abhabbābhāsanti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Mahākammavibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Saḷāyatanavibhaṅgasutta

304. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—saḷāyatanavibhaṅgaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Cha ajjhakkāni āyatanāni veditabbāni, cha bāhirāni āyatanāni veditabbāni, cha viññāṇakāyā veditabbā, cha phassakāyā veditabbā, atṭhārassa manopavicārā veditabbā, chaṭṭimsa sattapadā veditabbā. Tatra idaṃ nissāya idaṃ pajahatha, tayo satipaṭṭhānā yadariyo sevati,

yadariyo sevamāno Satthā gaṇamanusāsītumarahati, so vuccati yoggācariyānaṃ¹ anuttaro purisadammasārathīti. Ayamuddeso saḷāyatanavibhaṅgassa.

305. “Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni veditabbāni”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cakkhāyatanāṃ sotāyatanāṃ ghāṇāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ. “Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni veditabbāni”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idhametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (1)

“Cha bāhirāni āyatanāni veditabbāni”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Rūpāyatanāṃ saddāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. “Cha bāhirāni āyatanāni veditabbāni”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (2)

“Cha viññāṇakāyā veditabbā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ ghāṇaviññāṇaṃ jivhāviññāṇaṃ kāyaviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaṃ. “Cha viññāṇakāyā veditabbā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (3)

“Cha phassakāyā veditabbā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cakkhusamphasso sotassamphasso ghāṇasamphasso jivhāsamphasso kāyasamphasso manosamphasso. “Cha phassakāyā veditabbā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (4)

“Aṭṭhārasa manopavicārā veditabbā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā somanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, domanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, upekkhāṭṭhānīyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghāṇena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya somanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati, domanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati, upekkhāṭṭhānīyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati. Iti cha somanassūpavicārā cha domanassūpavicārā cha upekkhūpavicārā. “Aṭṭhārasa manopavicārā veditabbā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (5)

306. “Chattimsa sattapadā veditabbā”ti iti kho pana panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cha gehasitāni¹ somanassāni cha nekkhammasitāni² somanassāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni cha gehasitā upekkhā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā. Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni. Cakkhuviññeyyānaṃ rūpānaṃ iṭṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ manoramānaṃ lokāmisapaṭisaṃyuttānaṃ paṭilābhaṃ vā paṭilābhato samanupassato pubbe vā paṭiladdhapubbaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ samanussarato uppajjati somanassaṃ. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ somanassaṃ, idaṃ vuccati gehasitaṃ somanassaṃ. sotaviññeyyānaṃ saddānaṃ. Ghānaviññeyyānaṃ gandhānaṃ. Jivhāviññeyyānaṃ rasānaṃ. Kāyaviññeyyānaṃ phoṭṭhabbānaṃ. Manoviññeyyānaṃ dhammānaṃ iṭṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ -pa- somanassaṃ. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ somanassaṃ, idaṃ vuccati gehasitaṃ somanassaṃ. Imāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni.

Tattha katamāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni. Rūpānaṃtveva anaccataṃ viditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ³ “pubbe ceva rūpā etarahi ca, sabbe te rūpā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato uppajjati somanassaṃ. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ somanassaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nekkhammasitaṃ somanassaṃ. Saddānaṃtveva. Gandhānaṃtveva. Rasānaṃtveva. Phoṭṭhabbānaṃtveva. Dhammānaṃtveva anaccataṃ viditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ “pubbe ceva dhammā etarahi ca, sabbe te dhammā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato uppajjati somanassaṃ. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ somanassaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nekkhammasitaṃ somanassaṃ. Imāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni.

307. Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni. Cakkhuviññeyyānaṃ rūpānaṃ -pa-. Sotaviññeyyānaṃ saddānaṃ. Ghānaviññeyyānaṃ gandhānaṃ. Jivhāviññeyyānaṃ rasānaṃ. Kāyaviññeyyānaṃ phoṭṭhabbānaṃ. Manoviññeyyānaṃ dhammānaṃ iṭṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ manoramānaṃ lokāmisapaṭisaṃyuttānaṃ appaṭilābhaṃ vā appaṭilābhato samanupassato pubbe vā appaṭiladdhapubbaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ samanussarato uppajjati domanassaṃ. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ

1. Gehassitāni (?)

2. Nekkhammassitāni (Tikā)

3. Vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ (Ka)

domanassam, idam vuccati gehasitam domanassam. Imāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni.

Tattha katamāni cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni. Rūpānamtveva aniccatam viditvā vipariṇānavirāgaṇirodham “pubbe ceva rūpā etarahi ca, sabbe te rūpā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya disvā anuttaresu vimokkhesu piham upaṭṭhāpeti “kudāssu¹ nāmāham tadāyatanam upasampajja viharissāmi, yadariyā etarahi āyatanam upasampajja viharanti”ti. Iti anuttaresu vimokkhesu piham upaṭṭhāpayato uppajjati pihapaccayā domanassam. Yam evarūpaṁ domanassam, idam vuccati nekkhammasitam domanassam saddānamtveva -pa-.

Gandhānamtveva. Rasānamtveva. Phoṭṭhabbānamtveva. Dhammānamtveva aniccatam viditvā vipariṇānavirāgaṇirodham “pubbe ceva dhammā etarahi ca, sabbe te dhammā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya disvā anuttaresu vimokkhesu piham upaṭṭhāpeti “kudāssu nāmāham tadāyatanam upasampajja viharissāmi, yadariyā etarahi āyatanam upasampajja viharanti”ti. Iti anuttaresu vimokkhesu piham upaṭṭhāpayato uppajjati pihapaccayā domanassam. Yam evarūpaṁ domanassam, idam vuccati nekkhammasitam domanassam. Imāni cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni.

308. Tattha katamā cha gehasitā upekkhā. Cakkhunā rūpaṁ disvā uppajjati upekkhā bālassa mūlhasa ()² puthujjanassa anodhijinassa avipākajinassa anādīnavadassavino assutavato puthujjanassa. Yā evarūpā upekkhā rūpaṁ sā nātivattati, tasmā sā³ upekkhā gehasitāti vuccati. Sotena saddam sutvā. Ghānena gandham ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasam sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbam phusitvā. Manasā dhammam viññāya uppajjati upekkhā bālassa mūlhasa puthujjanassa anodhijinassa avipākajinassa anādīnavadassavino assutavato puthujjanassa. Yā evarūpā upekkhā, dhammam sā nātivattati. Tasmā sā upekkhā gehasitāti vuccati. Imā cha gehasitā upekkhā.

Tattha katamā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā. Rūpānamtveva aniccatam viditvā vipariṇānavirāgaṇirodham “pubbe ceva rūpā etarahi ca, sabbe te

1. Kadāssu (Syā, Kam, I)

2. (Mandassa) (Ka)

3. Sāyam (Ka)

rūpā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato uppajjati upekkhā, yā evarūpā upekkhā, rūpaṃ sā ativattati. Tasmā sā upekkhā nekkhammasitāti vuccati. Saddānaṃ tveva. Gandhānaṃ tveva. Rasānaṃ tveva. Phoṭṭhabbānaṃ tveva. Dhammānaṃ tveva aniccataṃ viditvā vipariṇāmavirāgaṇirodhaṃ “pubbe ceva dhammā etarahi ca, sabbe te dhammā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato uppajjati upekkhā. Yā evarūpā upekkhā, dhammaṃ sā ativattati. Tasmā sā upekkhā nekkhammasitāti vuccati. Imā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā. “Chattimsa sattapadā veditabbā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

309. “Tatra idaṃ nissāya idaṃ pajahathā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni, tāni nissāya tāni āgamma, yāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni, tāni pajahatha tāni samatikkamatha. Evametesāṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evametesāṃ samatikkamo hoti.

Tatra bhikkhave yāni cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni, tāni nissāya tāni āgamma, yāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni, tāni pajahatha tāni samatikkamatha. Evametesāṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evametesāṃ samatikkamo hoti.

Tatra bhikkhave yā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā, tā nissāya tā āgamma, yā cha gehasitā upekkhā, tā pajahatha tā samatikkamatha. Evametāsaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evametāsaṃ samatikkamo hoti.

Tatra bhikkhave yāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni, tāni nissāya tāni āgamma. Yāni cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni, tāni pajahatha tāni samatikkamatha. Evametesāṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evametesāṃ samatikkamo hoti.

Tatra bhikkhave yā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā, tā nissāya tā āgamma, yāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni, tāni pajahatha tāni samatikkamatha. Evametesāṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evametesāṃ samatikkamo hoti.

310. Atthi bhikkhave upekkhā nānattā nānattasitā, atthi upekkhā ekattā ekattasitā. Katamā ca bhikkhave upekkhā nānattā nānattasitā. Atthi bhikkhave upekkhā rūpesu, atthi saddesu, atthi gandhesu, atthi rasesu, atthi phoṭṭhabbesu. Ayaṃ bhikkhave upekkhā nānattā nānattasitā. Katamā ca bhikkhave upekkhā ekattā ekattasitā. Atthi bhikkhave upekkhā ākāśānañcāyatananissitā, atthi viññāṇaṇcāyatananissitā, atthi ākiñcaññāyatananissitā, atthi nevasaññānāsaññāyatananissitā. Ayaṃ bhikkhave upekkhā ekattā ekattasitā.

Tatra bhikkhave yāyaṃ upekkhā ekattā ekattasitā, taṃ nissāya taṃ āgamma, yāyaṃ upekkhā nānattā nānattasitā, taṃ pajahatha taṃ samatikkamatha. Evametissā pahānaṃ hoti, evametissā samatikkamo hoti.

Atammayataṃ bhikkhave nissāya atammayataṃ āgamma yāyaṃ upekkhā ekattā ekattasitā, taṃ pajahatha taṃ samatikkamatha. Evametissā pahānaṃ hoti, evametissā samatikkamo hoti. “Tatra idaṃ nissāya idaṃ pajahathā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametam paṭicca vuttaṃ.

311. “Tayo satipaṭṭhānā yadariyo sevati, yadariyo sevamāno Satthā gaṇamanusāsītumarahatī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idha bhikkhave Satthā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti anukampako hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya “idaṃ vo hitāya idaṃ vo sukhāyā”ti. Tassa sāvakā na sussūsanti, na sotaṃ odahanti, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, vokkamma ca Satthusāsanā vattanti. Tatra bhikkhave Tathāgato na ceva anattamano hoti, na ca anattamanataṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, anavassuto ca viharati sato sampajāno. Idaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamam satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Yadariyo sevati, yadariyo sevamāno Satthā gaṇamanusāsītumarahati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Satthā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti anukampako hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya “idaṃ vo hitāya idaṃ vo sukhāyā”ti. Tassa ekacce sāvakā na sussūsanti, na sotaṃ odahanti, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, vokkamma ca Satthusāsanā vattanti. Ekacce sāvakā sussūsanti, sotaṃ odahanti, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, na ca vokkamma Satthusāsanā

vattanti. Tatra bhikkhave Tathāgato na ceva anattamano hoti, na ca anattamanataṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, na ca attamano hoti, na ca attamanataṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Anattamanatā ca attamanatā ca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dutiyam satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Yadariyo sevati, yadariyo sevamāno Satthā gaṇamanusāsītumarahati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Satthā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti anukampako hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya “idaṃ vo hitāya idaṃ vo sukhāya”ti. Tassa sāvakā sussūsanti, sotaṃ odahanti, aññācittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, na ca vokkamma Satthusāsanā vattanti. Tatra bhikkhave Tathāgato attamano ceva hoti, attamanatañca paṭisaṃvedeti, anavassuto ca viharati sato sampajāno. Idam vuccati bhikkhave tatiyaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Yadariyo sevati, yadariyo sevamāno Satthā gaṇamanusāsītumarahati. “Tayo satipaṭṭhānā, yadariyo sevati, yadariyo sevamāno Satthā gaṇamanusāsītumarahatī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

312. “So vuccati yoggācariyānaṃ anuttaro purisadammasārathī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Hatthidamakena bhikkhave hatthidammo sārīto ekaṃyeva disaṃ dhāvati puratthimaṃ vā pacchimaṃ vā uttaraṃ vā dakkhiṇaṃ vā. Assadamakena bhikkhave assadammo sārīto ekaṃyeva disaṃ dhāvati puratthimaṃ vā pacchimaṃ vā uttaraṃ vā dakkhiṇaṃ vā. Godamakena bhikkhave godammo sārīto ekaṃyeva disaṃ dhāvati puratthimaṃ vā pacchimaṃ vā uttaraṃ vā dakkhiṇaṃ vā. Tathāgatena hi bhikkhave Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena purisadammo sārīto aṭṭha disā vidhāvati. Rūpī rūpāni passati, ayaṃ ekā disā. Ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati, ayaṃ dutiyā disā. Subhantveva adhimutto hoti, ayaṃ tatiyā disā. Sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsañācāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ catutthī disā. Sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañācāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ pañcamī disā. Sabbaso viññāṇañācāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ

upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ chaṭṭhī disā. Sabbaso ākiṇcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ sattamī disā. Sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ aṭṭhamī disā. Tathāgatena bhikkhave Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena purisadammo sārīto. Imā aṭṭha disā vidhāvati, so vuccati “yoggācariyānam anuttaro purisadammasārathī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttam, idametam paṭicca vuttanti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Saḷāyatanavibhaṅgasuttam niṭṭhitam sattamam.

8. Uddesavibhaṅgasutta

313. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—uddesavibhaṅgam vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

“Tathā tathā bhikkhave bhikkhu upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā¹ upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇam avikkhittam avisaṭam ajjhattam asaṇṭhitam anupādāya na paritasseyya, bahiddhā bhikkhave viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattam asaṇṭhite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim jātijarāmarañadukkkhasamudayasambhavo na hotī”ti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāram pāvīsi.

314. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesam uddisīvā vitthārena attham avibhajivā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāram pavīṭṭho ‘tathā tathā

1. Yathā yathāssa (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

bhikkhave bhikkhu upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ ajjhattaṃ asaṇṭhitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya, bahiddhā bhikkhave viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṇṭhite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim jātijarāmarañadukkkhasamudayasambhavo na hoti’ti, ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Mahākaccānena saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etadavocum—

Idaṃ kho no āvuso Kaccāna Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavittṭho “tathā tathā bhikkhave bhikkhu upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ ajjhattaṃ asaṇṭhitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya, bahiddhā bhikkhave viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṇṭhite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim jātijarāmarañadukkkhasamudayasambhavo na hoti”ti. Tesaṃ no āvuso Kaccāna amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavittṭho ‘tathā tathā bhikkhave bhikkhu upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ ajjhattaṃ asaṇṭhitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya, bahiddhā bhikkhave viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṇṭhite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim jātijarāmarañadukkkhasamudayasambhavo na hoti’ti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena

atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti. Tesāṃ no āvuso Kaccāna amhākaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, yaṃnūna mayāṃ yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma”ti. Vibhajatāyasmā Mahākaccānoti.

315. Seyyathāpi āvuso puriso sārattiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkammeva mūlaṃ atikkamma khandhaṃ sākāpalāse sāraṃ pariyesitabbaṃ maññeyya. Evaṃ sampadamidaṃ, āyasmantānaṃ Satthari sammukhībhūte taṃ Bhagavantaṃ atisitvā amhe etamatthaṃ paṭipucchitabbaṃ maññatha. So hāvuso Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī Tathāgato, so ceva panetassa kālo ahosi, yaṃ Bhagavantaṃyeva etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, yathā vo Bhagavā byākareyya, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti. Addhāvuso kaccāna Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī Tathāgato, so ceva panetassa kālo ahosi, yaṃ Bhagavantaṃyeva etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma, yathā no Bhagavā byākareyya, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāma. Api cāyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavato saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, vibhajatāyasmā Mahākaccāno agaruṃ karitvāti. Tenahāvuso suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa paccassosuṃ. Āyasmā Mahākaccāno etadavoca—

Yaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavitṭho “tathā tathā bhikkhave

bhikkhu upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ ajjhattaṃ asaṇṭhitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya, bahiddhā bhikkhave viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṇṭhite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim jātijarāmarañadukkhasamudayasambhavo na hoti”ti. Imassa kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi.

316. Kathaṇcāvuso bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ vikkhittaṃ visaṭanti vuccati. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā rūpanimittānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti rūpanimittassādagadhitā¹ rūpanimittassādavinibandhaṃ² rūpanimittassādasāmyojanasāmyuttaṃ bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ vikkhittaṃ visaṭanti vuccati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya dhammanimittānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti dhammanimittassādagadhitāṃ dhammanimittassādavinibandhaṃ dhammanimittassādasāmyojanasāmyuttaṃ bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ vikkhittaṃ visaṭanti vuccati. Evaṃ kho āvuso bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ vikkhittaṃ visaṭanti vuccati.

317. Kathaṇcāvuso bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭanti vuccati. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na rūpanimittānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti, na rūpanimittassādagadhitāṃ na rūpanimittassādavinibandhaṃ na rūpanimittassādasāmyojanasāmyuttaṃ bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭanti vuccati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na dhammanimittānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti, na dhammanimittassādagadhitāṃ na dhammanimittassādavinibandhaṃ na dhammanimittassādasāmyojanasāmyuttaṃ bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭanti vuccati. Evaṃ kho āvuso bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭanti vuccati.

318. Kathaṇcāvuso ajjhattaṃ³ saṇṭhitanti vuccati. Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicca kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tassa vivekajapītisukhānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti, vivekajapītisukhassādagadhitāṃ

1. ...gathitaṃ (Sī, I) 2. ...vinibaddhaṃ (Sī, I) 3. Ajjhattaṃ cittaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

vivekajapītisukhassādavinibandham

vivekajapītisukhassādasamyojanasamnyuttam ajjhattam saṇṭhitanti vuccati.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā ajjhattam sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukham dutiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati, tassa samādhijapītisukhānusāri viññāṇam hoti, samādhijapītisukhassādagadhitam samādhijapītisukhassādavinibandham samādhijapītisukhassādasamyojanasamnyuttam ajjhattam cittam saṇṭhitanti vuccati.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti. tatiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati, tassa upekkhānusāri viññāṇam hoti upekkhāsukhassādagadhitam upekkhāsukhassādavinibandham upekkhāsukhassādasamyojanasamnyuttam ajjhattam cittam saṇṭhitanti vuccati.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukham upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati, tassa adukkhamasukhānusāri viññāṇam hoti adukkhamasukhassādagadhitam adukkhamasukhassādavinibandham adukkhamasukhassādasamyojanasamnyuttam ajjhattam cittam saṇṭhitanti vuccati. Evaṃ kho āvuso ajjhattam¹ saṇṭhitanti vuccati.

319. Kathaṇcāvuso ajjhattam¹ asaṇṭhitanti vuccati. Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi -pa- paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati, tassa na vivekajapītisukhānusāri viññāṇam hoti, na vivekajapītisukhassādagadhitam na vivekajapītisukhassādavinibandham na vivekajapītisukhassādasamyojanasamnyuttam ajjhattam cittam asaṇṭhitanti vuccati.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā -pa- dutiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati, tassa na samādhijapītisukhānusāri viññāṇam hoti na samādhijapītisukhassādagadhitam na samādhijapītisukhassādavinibandham na samādhijapītisukhassādasamyojanasamnyuttam ajjhattam cittam asaṇṭhitanti vuccati.

1. Ajjhattam cittam (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tassa na upekkhānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti na upekkhāsukhassādagadhitāṃ na upekkhāsukhassādavinibandhaṃ na upekkhāsukhassādasamyojanasamyuttaṃ ajjhattaṃ cittaṃ asaṇṭhitanti vuccati.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tassa na adukkhamasukhānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti na adukkhamasukhassādagadhitāṃ na adukkhamasukhassādavinibandhaṃ na adukkhamasukhassādasamyojanasamyuttaṃ ajjhattaṃ cittaṃ asaṇṭhitanti vuccati. Evaṃ kho āvuso ajjhattaṃ¹ asaṇṭhitanti vuccati.

320. Kathaṇcāvuso anupādā paritassanā hoti. Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti, tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti, tassa rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekkhavā ca anupādāya ca paritassati. Vedanaṃ -pa-. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti, tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti. Tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekkhavā ca anupādāya ca paritassati. Evaṃ kho āvuso anupādā paritassanā hoti.

321. Kathaṇcāvuso anupādānā aparitassanā hoti. Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido

1. Ajjhattaṃ cittaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantam vā attānaṃ, na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti, tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na ca rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti, tassa na rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, cetaso pariyādānā na cevuttāsavā¹ hoti na ca vighātavā na ca apekkhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati. Na vedanaṃ. Na saññaṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantam vā attānaṃ na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti, tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na ca viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti, tassa na viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, cetaso pariyādānā na cevuttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na ca apekkhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati. Evaṃ kho āvuso anupādā aparitassanā hoti.

Yaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utthāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavittṭho “tathā tathā bhikkhave bhikkhu upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ ajjhattaṃ asaṅṭhitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya, bahiddhā bhikkhave viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṅṭhite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim jātijarāmarañadukkkhasamudayasambhavo na hoti”ti. Imassa kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi, ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe āyasmanto Bhagavantāmyeva upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha. Yathā vo Bhagavā byākaroti, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti.

322. Atha kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etadavocum—

1. Na ca uttāsavā (Sī)

Yaṃ kho no bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utthāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavittṭho “tathā tathā bhikkhave bhikkhu upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ ajjhattaṃ asaṇṭhitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya, bahiddhā bhikkhave viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṇṭhite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim jātijarāmarañadukkhasamudayasambhavo na hoti”ti.

Tesaṃ no bhante amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utthāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavittṭho ‘tathā tathā bhikkhave bhikkhu upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ ajjhattaṃ asaṇṭhitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya, bahiddhā bhikkhave viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṇṭhite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim jātijarāmarañadukkhasamudayasambhavo na hoti’ti, ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti. Tesaṃ no bhante amhākaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma”ti.

Atha kho mayaṃ bhante yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipucchimha. Tesaṃ no bhante āyasmatā Mahākaccānena imehi ākārehi imehi padehi imehi byañjanehi attho vibhattoti.

Paṇḍito bhikkhave Mahākaccāno, mahāpaṇṇo bhikkhave Mahākaccāno. Maṃ cepi tumhe bhikkhave etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, ahampi evamevaṃ

byākareyyaṃ, yathā taṃ Mahākaccānena byākataṃ, eso cevetassa¹ attho.
Evañca naṃ dhāreyyāthāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinanduntī.

Uddesavibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Araṇavibhaṅgasutta

323. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi
“bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā
etadavoca “araṇavibhaṅgaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha
sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū
Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Na kāmasukhamanuyuñjeyya hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ
anattasamhitāṃ, na ca atthakilamathānuyogamanuyuñjeyya dukkhaṃ
anariyaṃ anattasamhitāṃ. Ete kho bhikkhave² ubho ante anupagamma
majjhimaṃ paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī
upasaṃyāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Ussādanañca
jaññā, apasādanañca jaññā, ussādanañca ñatvā apasādanañca ñatvā
nevussādeyya na apasādeyya³ dhammameva deseyya. Sukhavinicchayaṃ
jaññā, sukhavinicchayaṃ ñatvā ajjhataṃ sukhamanuyuñjeyya, rahovādaṃ
na bhāseyya, sammukhā na khīṇaṃ⁴ bhaṇe, ataramānova bhāseyya no
taramāno, janapadaniruttiṃ nābhiniveseyya, samaññaṃ nātidhāveyyāti.
Ayaṃuddeso araṇavibhaṅgassa.

324. “Na kāmasukhamanuyuñjeyya hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ
anariyaṃ anattasamhitāṃ, na ca attakilamathānuyogamanuyuñjeyya
dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ

1. Eso cetassa (Sī, I), eso ceva tassa (Syā, Kaṃ), esoyeva tassa (Ka)

2. Ete kho (Sī), ete te (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Nāpasādeyya (Sī)

4. Nātikhīṇaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

anattasamhitan”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yo kāmapaṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anattasamhito, sadukkhā eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṭiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Yo kāmapaṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogaṃ ananuyogo hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasamhitaṃ, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṭiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Yo attakilamathānuyovo dukkho anariyo anattasamhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṭiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Yo attakilamathānuyogaṃ ananuyogo dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasamhitaṃ, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṭiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. “Na kāmasukhanuyuñjeyya hīnaṃ gammaṃ, pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasamhitaṃ, na ca atthakilamathānuyogaṃ anuyuñjeyya dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasamhitan”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

325. “Ete kho ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattatī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī. “Ete kho ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattatī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

326. “Ussādanañca jaññā, apasādanañca jaññā, ussādanañca ñatvā apasādanañca ñatvā nevussādeyya na apasādeyya dhammameva deseyyā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Kathaṇca bhikkhave ussādanā ca hoti apasādanā ca, no ca dhammadesanā. Ye kāmapaṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogaṃ anuyuttā hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasamhitaṃ, sabbe te sadukkhā sa-upaghātā sa-upāyāsā sapaṭiḷāhā micchāpaṭipannāti iti vadaṃ¹ ittheke apasādeti.

1. Iti paraṃ (Ka)

Ye kāmaṇḍisaṇḍhisukkhino somanassānuyogaṃ ananuyuttā hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā, sabbe te adukkhā anupaghātā anupāyāsā aparīlāhā sammāpaṭipannāti iti vadaṃ ittheke ussādeti.

Ye attakilamathānuyogaṃ anuyuttā dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā, sabbe te sadukkhā sa-upaghātā sa-upāyāsā saparīlāhā micchāpaṭipannāti iti vadaṃ ittheke apasādeti.

Ye attakilamathānuyogaṃ ananuyuttā dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā, sabbe te adukkhā anupaghātā anupāyāsā aparīlāhā sammāpaṭipannāti iti vadaṃ ittheke ussādeti.

Yesāṃ kesaṇci bhavaṣaṃyojanaṃ appahīnaṃ, sabbe te sadukkhā sa-upaghātā sa-upāyāsā saparīlāhā micchāpaṭipannāti iti vadaṃ ittheke apasādeti.

Yesāṃ kesaṇci bhavaṣaṃyojanaṃ pahīnaṃ, sabbe te adukkhā anupaghātā anupāyāsā aparīlāhā sammāpaṭipannāti iti vadaṃ ittheke ussādeti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave ussādanā ca hoti apasādanā ca, no ca dhammadesanā.

327. Kathaṇca bhikkhave nevussādanā hoti na apasādanā dhammadesanā ca¹. Ye kāmaṇḍisaṇḍhisukkhino somanassānuyogaṃ anuyuttā hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā, sabbe te sadukkhā sa-upaghātā sa-upāyāsā saparīlāhā micchāpaṭipannāti na evamāha, “anuyogo ca kho sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso saparīlāho micchāpaṭipadā”ti iti vadaṃ dhammameva deseti.

Ye kāmaṇḍisaṇḍhisukkhino somanassānuyogaṃ ananuyuttā hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā, sabbe te adukkhā anupaghātā anupāyāsā aparīlāhā sammāpaṭipannāti na evamāha, “ananuyogo ca kho adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso aparīlāho sammāpaṭipadā”ti iti vadaṃ dhammameva deseti.

1. Dhammadesanāva (Sya, Kaṃ)

Ye attakilamathānuyogaṃ anuyuttā dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ
anattasaṃhitaṃ, sabbe te sadukkhā sa-upaghātā sa-upāyāsā sapariḷāhā
micchāpaṭipannāti na evamāha, “anuyogo ca kho sadukkho eso dhammo sa-
upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapariḷāho micchāpaṭipadā”ti iti vadaṃ dhammameva
deseti.

Ye attakilamathānuyogaṃ ananuyuttā dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ
anattasaṃhitaṃ, sabbe te adukkhā anupaghātā anupāyāsā aparīḷāhā
sammāpaṭipannāti na evamāha, “ananuyogo ca kho adukkho eso dhammo
anupaghāto anupāyāso aparīḷāho sammāpaṭipadā”ti iti vadaṃ dhammameva
deseti.

Yesaṃ kesañci bhavaśaṃyojanaṃ appahīnaṃ, sabbe te sadukkhā sa-
upaghātā sa-upāyāsā sapariḷāhā micchāpaṭipannāti na evamāha,
“bhavaśaṃyojane ca kho appahīne bhavopi appahīno hoti”ti iti vadaṃ
dhammameva deseti.

Yesaṃ kesañci bhavaśaṃyojanaṃ pahīnaṃ, sabbe te adukkhā
anupaghātā anupāyāsā aparīḷāhā sammāpaṭipannāti na evamāha,
“bhavaśaṃyojane ca kho pahīne bhavopi pahīno hoti”ti iti vadaṃ
dhammameva deseti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave nevussādanā hoti na apasādanā
dhammadesanā ca. “Ussādanañca jaññā, apasādanañca jaññā, ussādanañca
ñatvā apasādanañca ñatvā nevussādeyya na apasādeyya dhammameva
deseyyā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

328. “Sukhavinicchayaṃ jaññā, sukhavinicchayaṃ ñatvā ajjhattaṃ
sukhamanuyuñjeyyā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.
Pañcime bhikkhave kāmaguṇā. Katame pañca, cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā
kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Sotaviññeyyā saddā.
Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā
kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca
kāmaguṇā. Yaṃ kho bhikkhave ime pañca kāmaguṇe paṭicca uppajjati
sukhaṃ somanassaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati kāmasukhaṃ mīḷhasukhaṃ
puthujjanasukhaṃ anariyasukhaṃ, “na āsevitabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na
bahulīkātabbaṃ, bhāyitabbaṃ etassa sukhassā”ti vadāmi.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam vuccati nekkhammasukhaṃ pavivekasukhaṃ upasamasukhaṃ sambodhisukhaṃ, “āsevitabbaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ bahulīkātabbaṃ, na bhāyitabbaṃ etassa sukhassā”ti vadāmi. “Sukhavinicchayaṃ jaññā, sukhavinicchayaṃ ñatvā ajjhattaṃ sukhamanuyuñjeyyā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

329. “Rahovādaṃ na bhāseyya, sammukhā na khīṇaṃ bhaṇe”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yaṃ jaññā rahovādaṃ abhūtaṃ atacchaṃ anattasaṃhitaṃ, sasakkaṃ¹ taṃ rahovādaṃ na bhāseyya. Yampi jaññā rahovādaṃ bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ anattasaṃhitaṃ, tassapi sikkheyya avacanāya. Yañca kho jaññā rahovādaṃ bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ atthasaṃhitaṃ, tatra kālaññū assa tassa rahovādassa vacanāya. Tatra bhikkhave yaṃ jaññā sammukhā khīṇavādaṃ abhūtaṃ atacchaṃ anattasaṃhitaṃ, sasakkaṃ¹ taṃ sammukhā khīṇavādaṃ na bhāseyya. Yampi jaññā sammukhā khīṇavādaṃ bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ anattasaṃhitaṃ, tassapi sikkheyya avacanāya. Yañca kho jaññā sammukhā khīṇavādaṃ bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ atthasaṃhitaṃ, tatra kālaññū assa tassa sammukhā khīṇavādassa vacanāya. “Rahovādaṃ na bhāseyya, sammukhā na khīṇaṃ bhaṇe”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

330. “Ataramānova bhāseyya no taramāno”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave taramānassa bhāsato kāyopi kilamati, cittampi upahaññati², saropi upahaññati², kaṇṭhopi āturiyati, avisaṭṭhampi hoti aviññeyyaṃ taramānassa bhāsitaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave ataramānassa bhāsato kāyopi na kilamati, cittampi na upahaññati, saropi na upahaññati, kaṇṭhopi na āturiyati, visaṭṭhampi hoti viññeyyaṃ ataramānassa bhāsitaṃ. “Ataramānova bhāseyya no taramāno”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

1. Sampattaṃ (Ka)

2. Ūhaññati (Sī)

331. “Janapadaniruttiṃ nābhiniveseyya samaññaṃ nātidhāveyyā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Kathaṅca bhikkhave janapadaniruttiyā ca abhiniveso hoti samaññāya ca atisāro. Idha bhikkhave tadevekaccesu janapadesu pātīti sañjānanti, pattanti sañjānanti, vittanti¹ sañjānanti, sarāvanti sañjānanti, dhāropanti² sañjānanti, poṇanti sañjānanti, pisilavanti³ sañjānanti. Iti yathā yathā naṃ tesu tesu janapadesu sañjānanti, tathā tathā thāmasā parāmāsā⁴ abhinivissa voharati “idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave janapadaniruttiyā ca abhiniveso hoti samaññāya ca atisāro.

332. Kathaṅca bhikkhave janapadaniruttiyā ca anabhiniveso hoti samaññāya ca anatisāro. Idha bhikkhave tadevekaccesu janapadesu pātīti sañjānanti, pattanti sañjānanti, vittanti sañjānanti, sarāvanti sañjānanti, dhāropanti sañjānanti, poṇanti sañjānanti, pisilavanti sañjānanti. Iti yathā yathā naṃ tesu tesu janapadesu sañjānanti, “idaṃ kira’me⁵ āyasmanto sandhāya voharanti”ti tathā tathā voharati aparāmasaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave janapadaniruttiyā ca anabhiniveso hoti samaññāya ca anatisāro. “Janapadaniruttiṃ nābhiniveseyya samaññaṃ nātidhāveyyā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

333. Tatra bhikkhave yo kāmapaṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anattasamhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṭilāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yo kāmapaṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogaṃ ananuyogo hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasamhitam, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṭilāho sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

334. Tatra bhikkhave yo attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anattasamhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto

1. Piṭṭhanti (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Harosanti (Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Pisilanti (Sī, I), pipilanti (Syā, Kaṃ)

4. Parāmassa (Sī)

5. Idaṃ kira te ca (Ka)

sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yo attakilamathānuyogaṃ ananuyogo dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasamhitaṃ, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṇiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

335. Tatra bhikkhave yāyaṃ majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatenā abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṇiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

336. Tatra bhikkhave yāyaṃ ussādanā ca apasādanā ca no ca dhammadesanā, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yāyaṃ nevussādanā ca na apasādanā ca dhammadesanā ca, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṇiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

337. Tatra bhikkhave yamidaṃ kāmasukhaṃ mīḷhasukhaṃ pothujjanasukhaṃ anariyasukhaṃ, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yamidaṃ nekkhammasukhaṃ pavivekasukhaṃ upasamasukhaṃ sambodhisukhaṃ, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṇiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

338. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ rahovādo abhūto ataccho anattasamhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ rahovādo bhūto taccho anattasamhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ rahovādo bhūto taccho attasamhito, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṇiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

339. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ sammukhā khīṇavādo abhūto ataccho anattasaṃhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ sammukhā khīṇavādo bhūto taccho anattasaṃhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ sammukhā khīṇavādo bhūto taccho attasaṃhito, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto apaṇiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

340. Tatra bhikkhave yamidaṃ taramānassa bhāsitaṃ, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yamidaṃ ataramānassa bhāsitaṃ, adukkho. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ janapadaniruttiyā ca anabhiniveso samaññāya ca anatisāro, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṇiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

341. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ janapadaniruttiyā ca abhiniveso samaññāya ca atisāro, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ janapadaniruttiyā ca anabhiniveso samaññāya ca anatisāro, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṇiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave saraṇaṇca dhammaṃ jānissāma, araṇaṇca dhammaṃ jānissāma, saraṇaṇca dhammaṃ ñatvā araṇaṇca dhammaṃ ñatvā araṇapaṭipadaṃ paṭipajjissāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Subhūti ca pana bhikkhave kulaputto araṇapaṭipadaṃ paṭipannoti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Araṇavibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ navamaṃ.

10. Dhātuviḥaṅgasutta

342. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Magadhesu cārikaṃ caramāno yena Rājagahaṃ tadavasari, yena Bhaggavo kumbhakāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhaggavaṃ kumbhakāraṃ etadavoca “sace te Bhaggava agaru, viharemu āvesane¹ ekarattan”ti. Na kho me bhante garu, atthi cettha pabbajito paṭhamāṃ vāsūpagato, sace so anujānāti, viharatha² bhante yathāsukhanti.

Tena kho pana samayena Pukkusāti nāma kulaputto Bhagavantāṃ uddissa saddhāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, so tasmīṃ kumbhakārāvesane³ paṭhamāṃ vāsūpagato hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā yenāyasmā Pukkusāti tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Pukkusātiṃ etadavoca “sace te bhikkhu agaru, viharemu āvesane ekarattan”ti. Urundaṃ⁴ āvuso kumbhakārāvesanaṃ, viharatāyasmā yathāsukhanti.

Atha kho Bhagavā kumbhakārāvesanaṃ pavisitvā ekamantaṃ tiṇasanthārakaṃ⁵ paññāpetvā nisīdi pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ pañidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. Atha kho Bhagavā bahudeva rattim nisajjāya vītināmesi. Āyasmāpi kho Pukkusāti bahudeva rattim nisajjāya vītināmesi.

Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “pāsādikāṃ kho ayaṃ kulaputto iriyati, yaṃnūnāhaṃ puccheyyan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Pukkusātiṃ etadavoca “kaṃsi tvaṃ bhikkhu uddissa pabbajito, ko vā te Satthā, kassa vā tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocesi”ti. Atthāvuso samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito, taṃ kho pana Bhagavantāṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato “itipi so Bhagavā Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho

1. Viharāmāvesane (Sī, I), viharāma nivesane (Syā, Kaṃ), viharemu nivesane (Ka)

2. Vihara (Sī, I)

3. Kumbhakāranivesane (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

4. Ūrundaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), uruddhaṃ (Ka) Dī 2 Sakkapañhasuttaṭṭhikā oloketabbā.

5. Tiṇasantharikaṃ (Sī), tiṇasantharakaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

Bhagavā”ti. Tāhaṃ Bhagavantam uddissa pabbajito, so ca me Bhagavā Satthā, tassa cāhaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ rocemīti. Kahaṃ pana bhikkhu etarahi so Bhagavā viharati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddhoti. Atthāvuso uttaresu janapadesu Sāvatti nāma nagaraṃ, tattha so Bhagavā etarahi viharati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddhoti. Diṭṭhapubbo pana te bhikkhu so Bhagavā, disvā ca pana jāneyyāsīti. Na kho me āvuso diṭṭhapubbo so Bhagavā, disvā cāhaṃ na jāneyyanti.

Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “mamañca khvāyaṃ¹ kulaputto uddissa pabbajito, yaṃnūnassāhaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Pukkusātiṃ āmantesi “dhammaṃ te bhikkhu desessāmi, taṃ suṇāhi sādhu kaṃ manasi karohi, bhāssissāmi”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā Pukkusāti Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

343. Chadhāturo² ayaṃ bhikkhu puriso chaphassāyatano aṭṭhārasamanopavicāro caturādhiṭṭhāno. Yattha ṭhitam maññassavā nappavattanti, maññassave kho pana nappavattamāne muni santoti vuccati. Paññaṃ nappamajjeyya, saccamanurakkheyya, cāgamanubrūheyya, santimeva so sikkheyyāti. Ayamuddeso dhātuvibhaṅgassa³.

344. “Chadhāturo ayaṃ bhikkhu puriso”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (Chayimā bhikkhu dhātuyo,)⁴ pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu ākāśadhātu viññāṇadhātu. “Chadhāturo ayaṃ bhikkhu puriso”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

345. “Chaphassāyatano ayaṃ bhikkhu puriso”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cakkhusamphassāyatanaṃ sotasaṃphassāyatanaṃ ghānasamphassāyatanaṃ jivhāsaṃphassāyatanaṃ kāyasamphassāyatanaṃ manosamphassāyatanaṃ. “Chaphassāyatano ayaṃ bhikkhu puriso”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

1. Maṃ tvāyaṃ (Sī), mamaṃ khvāyaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ), maṃ khvāyaṃ (I)

2. Chaddhāturo (Sī)

3. Chadhātuvibhaṅgassa (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. () Natthi Sī-I-potthakesu.

346. “Aṭṭhārasamanopavicāro ayaṃ bhikkhu puriso”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā somanassaṭṭhāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, domanassaṭṭhāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, upekkhāṭṭhāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya somanassaṭṭhāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati, domanassaṭṭhāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati, upekkhāṭṭhāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati. Iti cha somanassupavicārā cha domanassupavicārā cha upekkhupavicārā. “Aṭṭhārasamanopavicāro ayaṃ bhikkhu puriso”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

347. “Caturādhiṭṭhāno ayaṃ bhikkhu puriso”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Paññādhiṭṭhāno saccādhiṭṭhāno cāgādhiṭṭhāno upasamādhiṭṭhāno. “Caturādhiṭṭhāno ayaṃ bhikkhu puriso”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

348. “Paññaṃ nappamajjeyya, saccamanurakkheyya, cāgamanubrūheyya, santimeva so sikkheyyā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Kathaṅca bhikkhu paññaṃ nappamajjati. Chayimā bhikkhu dhātuyo. Pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu ākāśadhātu viññāṇadhātu.

349. Katamā ca bhikkhu pathavīdhātu. Pathavīdhātu siyā ajjhattikā, siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca bhikkhu ajjhattikā pathavīdhātu. Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādinnaṃ¹. Seyyathidaṃ, kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco, maṃsaṃ nhāru aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiñjaṃ² vakkāṃ, hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakāṃ pihakāṃ papphāsaṃ, antaṃ antaguṇaṃ udariyaṃ karīsaṃ, yaṃ vā panaññaṃpi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādinnaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu ajjhattikā pathavīdhātu. Yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā pathavīdhātu, yā ca bāhirā pathavīdhātu, pathavīdhātūvesā. Taṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā pathavīdhātuyā nibbindati, pathavīdhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

1. Upādinnaṃ (I, Ka)

2. Aṭṭhimiñjā (Sī, I)

350. Katamā ca bhikkhu āpodhātu. Āpodhātu siyā ajjhattikā, siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca bhikkhu ajjhattikā āpodhātu. Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ upādinnaṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttaṃ, yaṃ vā panaññampi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ upādinnaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu ajjhattikā āpodhātu. Yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā āpodhātu, yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu, āpodhātūvesā. Taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā āpodhātuyā nibbindati, āpodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

351. Katamā ca bhikkhu tejodhātu. Tejodhātu siyā ajjhattikā, siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca bhikkhu ajjhattikā tejodhātu. Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādinnaṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, yena ca santappati, yena ca jīrīyati, yena ca pariḍayhati, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ sammā pariñāmaṃ gacchati, yaṃ vā panaññampi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādinnaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu ajjhattikā tejodhātu. Yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā tejodhātu, yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu, tejodhātūvesā. Taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā tejodhātuyā nibbindati, tejodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

352. Katamā ca bhikkhū vāyodhātu. Vāyodhātu siyā ajjhattikā, siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca bhikkhu ajjhattikā vāyodhātu. Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādinnaṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, uddhaṅgamā vātā, adhogamā vātā, kucchisayā vātā, koṭṭhāsaya¹ vātā, aṅgamaṅgānusārino vātā, assāso passāso iti, yaṃ vā panaññampi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādinnaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu ajjhattikā vāyodhātu. Yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā vāyodhātu, yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu, vāyodhātūvesā. Taṃ “netam mama,

1. Koṭṭhasayā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbari. Evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā vāyodhātuyā nibbindati, vāyodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

353. Katamā ca bhikkhu ākāsadhātu. Ākāsadhātu siyā ajjhattikā, siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca bhikkhu ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu. Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāsaṃ ākāśagataṃ upādinnaṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, kaṇṇacchiddaṃ nāsacchiddaṃ mukhadvāraṃ, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ ajjhoharati, yattha ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ santiṭṭhati, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ adhobhāgaṃ¹ nikkhamati, yaṃ vā panaññampi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāsaṃ ākāśagataṃ aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaraṃ vivaragataṃ asamphuṭṭhaṃ maṃsalohitehi upādinnaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu. Yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu, yā ca bāhirā ākāsadhātu, ākāsadhāturevesā. Taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbari. Evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā ākāsadhātuyā nibbindati, ākāsadhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

354. Athāparaṃ viññāṇaṃ yeva avasissati parisuddhaṃ pariyodātaṃ, tena ca viññāṇena kiṃ² vijānāti. Sukhantipi vijānāti, dukkhantipi vijānāti, adukkhamasukhantipi vijānāti. Sukhavedaniyaṃ bhikkhu phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhā vedanā, so sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti. Tasseva sukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā sukhā vedanā, sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammatīti pajānāti.

355. Dukkavedaniyaṃ bhikkhu phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā, so dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti. Tasseva dukkhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā dukkhā vedanā, sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammatīti pajānāti.

356. Adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ bhikkhu phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā, so adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ

1. Adhobhāgā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Devadūtasuttana sameti.

2. Tena viññāṇena kiñca (Sī)

vedayāmīti pajānāti. Tasseva adukkhamasukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammatīti pajānāti.

357. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu dvinnāṃ kaṭṭhānaṃ saṃghaṭṭā¹ samodhānā usmā jāyati tejo abhinibbattati, tesāṃyeva dvinnāṃ kaṭṭhānaṃ nānābhāvā vinikkhepā yā tājā usmā, sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammati. Evameva kho bhikkhu sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhā vedanā, so sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti. Tasseva sukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā sukhā vedanā, sā nirujjhati, sā vūsammatīti pajānāti.

358. Dukkavedaniyaṃ bhikkhu phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā, so dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti. Tasseva dukkhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā dukkhā vedanā, sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammatīti pajānāti.

359. Adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ bhikkhu phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā, so adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti. Tasseva adukkhamasukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammatītipajānāti.

360. Athāparaṃ upekkhāyeva avasissati parisuddhā pariyodātā mudu ca kammañña ca pabhassarā ca. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu dakkho suvaṇṇakāro vā suvaṇṇakārentevāsī vā ukkaṃ bandheyya, ukkaṃ bandhitvā ukkāmuḥkaṃ ālimpeyya, ukkāmuḥkaṃ ālimpetvā saṇḍāsena jātarūpaṃ gahetvā ukkāmuḥke pakkhipeyya. Tameṇaṃ kālena kālaṃ abhidhameyya, kālena kālaṃ udakena paripphoseyya, kālena kālaṃ ajjupekkheyya. Taṃ hoti jātarūpaṃ² sudhantaṃ niddhantaṃ nīhaṭaṃ³ ninnītakasāvaṃ⁴ mudu ca kammaññaṇa pabhassaraṇa. Yassā yassā ca piḷandhanavikatiyā ākaṅkhati, yadi paṭṭikāya⁵

1. Samphassa (Sī, I), saṅghaṭṭā (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Jātarūpaṃ dhantaṃ (Sī, I)

3. Nihataṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

4. Nihatakasāvaṃ (Ka)

5. Pavaṭṭikāya (Sī, Syā)

yadi kuṇḍalāya yadi gīveyyakāya yadi suvaṇṇamālāya, tañcassa atthaṃ anubhoti. Evameva kho bhikkhu athāparaṃ upekkhāyeva avasissati parisuddhā pariyodātā mudu ca kammaññā ca pabhassarā ca.

361. So evaṃ pajānāti “imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātāṃ ākāsaññāyatanāṃ upasāmhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ, evaṃ me ayaṃ upekkhā taṃnissitā tadupādānā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya. Imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātāṃ viññāṇaññāyatanāṃ upasāmhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ, evaṃ me ayaṃ upekkhā taṃnissitā tadupādānā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya. Imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātāṃ ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasāmhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ, evaṃ me ayaṃ upekkhā taṃnissitā tadupādānā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya. Imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātāṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ upasāmhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ, evaṃ me ayaṃ upekkhā taṃnissitā tadupādānā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya”ti.

362. So evaṃ pajānāti “imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātāṃ ākāsaññāyatanāṃ upasāmhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ, saṅkhatametaṃ. Imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātāṃ viññāṇaññāyatanāṃ upasāmhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ, saṅkhatametaṃ. Imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātāṃ ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasāmhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ, saṅkhatametaṃ. Imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātāṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ upasāmhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ, saṅkhatametaṃ.

So neva taṃ abhisāṅkharoti na abhisāñcetayati bhavāya vā vibhavāya vā, so anabhisāṅkharonto anabhisāñcetayanto bhavāya vā vibhavāya vā na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati aparitassaṃ paccattaṃyeva parinibbāyati, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti.

363. So sukhañce vedanaṃ vedeti, sā aniccāti pajānāti, anajjhositāti pajānāti, anabhinanditāti pajānāti. Dukkhañce vedanaṃ

vedeti, sā aniccāti pajānāti, anajjhositāti pajānāti, anabhinanditāti pajānāti. Adukkhamasukhañce vedanaṃ vedeti, sā aniccāti pajānāti, anajjhositāti pajānāti, anabhinanditāti pajānāti.

364. So sukhañce vedanaṃ vedeti, viśaṃyutto naṃ vedeti. Dukkhañce vedanaṃ vedeti, viśaṃyutto naṃ vedeti. Adukkhamasukhañce vedanaṃ vedeti, viśaṃyutto naṃ vedeti. So kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti. Kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissantīti pajānāti.

365. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu telaṇca paṭicca vaṭṭiṇca paṭicca telappadīpo jhāyati, tasseva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyādānā aññassa ca anupahārā¹ anāhāro nibbāyati. Evameva kho bhikkhu kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti. Kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ paraṃ maraṇā uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissantīti pajānāti. Tasmā evaṃ samannāgato bhikkhu iminā paramena paññādhiṭṭhānena samannāgato hoti. Esā hi bhikkhu paramā ariyā paññā, yadidaṃ sabbadukkhakkhaye ñāṇaṃ.

366. Tassa sā vimutti sacce ṭhitā akuppā hoti. Taṃ hi bhikkhu musā yaṃ mosadhammaṃ, taṃ saccaṃ yaṃ amosadhammaṃ nibbānaṃ. Tasmā evaṃ samannāgato bhikkhu iminā paramena saccādhiṭṭhānena samannāgato hoti. Etaṃ hi bhikkhu paramaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, yadidaṃ amosadhammaṃ nibbānaṃ.

367. Tasseva kho pana pubbe aviddasuno upadhī honti samattā samādinna. Tyāssa pahīnā honti ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Tasmā evaṃ samannāgato

1. Anupāhārā (Sī, I), anupādānā (Ka)

bhikkhu iminā paramena cāgādhiṭṭhānena samannāgato hoti. Eso hi bhikkhu paramo ariyo cāgo, yadidaṃ sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo.

368. Tasseva kho pana pubbe aviddasuno abhijjhā hoti chando sārāgo, svāssa pahīno hoti ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatiṃ anuppādadhammo. Tasseva kho pana pubbe aviddasuno āghāto hoti byāpādo sampadoso, svāssa pahīno hoti ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatiṃ anuppādadhammo. Tasseva kho pana pubbe aviddasuno avijjā hoti sammoho, svāssa pahīno hoti ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatiṃ anuppādadhammo. Tasmā evaṃ samannāgato bhikkhu iminā paramena upasamādhiṭṭhānena samannāgato hoti. Eso hi bhikkhu paramo ariyo upasamo, yadidaṃ rāgadosamohānaṃ upasamo. “Paññaṃ nappamajjeyya, saccamanurakkhaya, cāgamanubrūheyya, santimeva so sikkheyyā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

369. “Yattha ṭhitaṃ maññassavā nappavattanti, maññassave kho pana nappavattamāne muni santoti vuccatī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Asmīti bhikkhu maññitametaṃ, ayamahamasmīti maññitametaṃ. Bhavissanti maññitametaṃ, na bhavissanti maññitametaṃ. Rūpī bhavissanti maññitametaṃ, arūpī bhavissanti maññitametaṃ, saññī bhavissanti maññitametaṃ, asaññībhavissanti maññitametaṃ, nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissanti maññitametaṃ. Maññitaṃ bhikkhu rogo maññitaṃ gaṇḍo maññitaṃ sallaṃ, sabbamaññitānaṃtveva bhikkhu samatikkamā muni santoti vuccati. Muni kho pana bhikkhu santo na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na kuppati na piheti. Tañhissa bhikkhu natthi, yena jāyetha. Ajāyamāno kiṃ jīyissati, ajīyamāno kiṃ mīyissati, amīyamāno kiṃ kuppissati, akuppamāno kissa¹ pihessati. “Yattha ṭhitaṃ maññassavā nappavattanti, maññassave kho pana nappavattamāne muni santoti vuccatī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Imaṃ kho me tvaṃ bhikkhu saṃkhittena chadhātuvibhaṅgaṃ dhārehīti.

1. Kiṃ (Ka)

370. Atha kho āyasmā Pukkusāti “Satthā kira me anuppatto, Sugato kira me anuppatto, Sammāsambuddho kira me anuppatto”ti utṭhāyāsanaṁ ekamsaṁ cīvaraṁ katvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantaṁ etadavoca “acayo maṁ bhante accagamā yathābālaṁ yathāmūlhaṁ yathā-akusalaṁ, yohaṁ Bhagavantaṁ āvusovādena samudācaritabbaṁ amaññissaṁ, tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṁ accayato paṭiggaṇhātu āyatiṁ saṁvarāyā”ti. Taggha tvaṁ bhikkhu accayo accagamā yathābālaṁ yathāmūlhaṁ yathā-akusalaṁ, yaṁ maṁ tvaṁ āvusovādena samudācaritabbaṁ amaññittha, yato ca kho tvaṁ bhikkhu accayaṁ accayato disvā yathādhammaṁ paṭikarosi, taṁ te mayaṁ paṭiggaṇhāma. Vuddhihesā bhikkhu ariyassa vinaye, yo accayaṁ accayato disvā yathādhammaṁ paṭikaroti, āyatiṁ saṁvaraṁ āpajjatīti. Labheyyāhaṁ bhante Bhagavato santike upasampadanti. Paripuṇṇaṁ pana te bhikkhu pattacīvaranti. Na kho me bhante paripuṇṇaṁ pattacīvaranti. Na kho bhikkhu Tathāgatā aparipuṇṇapattacīvaraṁ upasampādentīti. Atha kho āyasmā Pukkusāti Bhagavato bhāsitaṁ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāyāsanaṁ Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṁ katvā pattacīvarapariyesanaṁ pakkāmi.

Atha kho āyasmantaṁ Pukkusātiṁ pattacīvarapariyesanaṁ carantaṁ vibbhantā gāvī¹ jīvitaṁ voropesi. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṁ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṁ etadavocum “yo so bhante Pukkusāti nāma kulaputto Bhagavatā saṁkhittena ovādena ovadito, so kālaṅkato, tassa kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo”ti. Paṇḍito bhikkhave Pukkusāti kulaputto paccapādi dhammassānudhammaṁ, na ca maṁ dhammādhikaraṇaṁ vihesesi². Pukkusāti bhikkhave kulaputto pañcannaṁ orambhāgiyānaṁ saṁyojanānaṁ parikkhayā opapātiko tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṁ abhinanduntī.

Dhātuvingasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ dasamaṁ.

1. Bhantagāvī (Sī, I), gāvī (Syā, Kaṁ)

2. Viheṭhesi (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ) viheseti (Ka)

11. Saccavibhaṅgasutta

371. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati Isipatane migadāye. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Tathāgatena bhikkhave Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ, yadidaṃ catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ, dukkhassa ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ. Dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ. Dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ. Dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ. Tathāgatena bhikkhave Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ, yadidaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ.

Sevatha bhikkhave Sāriputtamoggallāne, bhajatha bhikkhave Sāriputtamoggallāne. Paṇḍitā bhikkhū anuggāhakā sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave janetā¹ evaṃ Sāriputto, seyyathāpi jātassa āpādetā evaṃ Moggallāno. Sāriputto bhikkhave sotāpattiphale vineti, Moggallāno uttamatthe. Sāriputto bhikkhave pahoti cattāri ariyasaccāni vitthārena ācikkhituṃ desetuṃ paññāpetuṃ paṭṭhapetuṃ vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ uttānīkātunti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato uttāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pāvisi.

372. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto acirapakkantassa Bhagavato bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te

bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca—

Tathāgatena āvuso Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ, yadidaṃ catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ, dukkhassa ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ. Dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ. Dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ. Dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ.

373. Katamañcāvuso dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ. Jātipi dukkhā, jarāpi dukkhā, maraṇampi dukkhaṃ, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāpi dukkhā, yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ, saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā.

Katamā cāvuso jāti. Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso jāti.

Katamā cāvuso jarā. Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso jarā.

Katamañcāvuso maraṇaṃ. Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu maraṇaṃ kālaṃkiriya khandhānaṃ bhedo kaḷavarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassupacchedo. Idaṃ vuccatāvuso maraṇaṃ.

Katamo cāvuso soko. Yo kho āvuso aññataraññatarena byasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṃ antosoko antoparisoko. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso soko.

Katamo cāvuso paridevo. Yo kho āvuso aññataraññatarena byasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevitattaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso paridevo.

Katamañcāvuso dukkhaṃ. Yaṃ kho āvuso kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ. Idaṃ vuccatāvuso dukkhaṃ.

Katamañcāvuso domanassaṃ. Yaṃ kho āvuso cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ manosamphassaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ. Idaṃ vuccatāvuso domanassaṃ.

Katamo cāvuso upāyāso. Yo kho āvuso aññataraññatarena byasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsītattaṃ upāyāsītattaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso upāyāso.

Katamañcāvuso yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ. Jātidhammānaṃ āvuso sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati “aho vata mayaṃ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyā”ti. Na kho panetaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ, idampi yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ. Jarādhammānaṃ āvuso sattānaṃ -pa-. Byādhidhammānaṃ āvuso sattānaṃ. Maraṇadhammānaṃ āvuso sattānaṃ. Sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammānaṃ āvuso sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati “aho vata mayaṃ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā āgaccheyyun”ti. Na kho panetaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ, idampi yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ.

Katame cāvuso saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime vuccantāvuso saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā. Idaṃ vuccatāvuso dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

374. Katamañcāvuso dukkhasamudayaṃ¹ ariyasaccaṃ. Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā² nandirāsahagatā³ tatratatrābhinandinī. Seyyathidaṃ,

1. Dukkhasamudayo (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Ponobhavikā (Sī, I)

3. Nandirāsahagatā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

kāmatanḥā bhagatanḥā vibhavanḥā. Idam vuccatāvuso dukkhasamudayaṃ¹ ariyasaccam.

Katamañcāvuso dukkhanirodham² ariyasaccam. Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo. Idam vuccatāvuso dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam.

375. Katamañcāvuso dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidam, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Katamācāvuso sammādiṭṭhi. Yam kho āvuso dukkhe ñāṇam dukkhasamudaye ñāṇam dukkhanirodhe ñāṇam dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇam. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso sammādiṭṭhi.

Katamo cāvuso sammāsaṅkappo. Nekkhammasaṅkappo abyāpādasāṅkappo avihimsāsaṅkappo. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso sammāsaṅkappo.

Katamā cāvuso sammāvācā. Musāvādā veramaṇī, piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī, samphappalāpā veramaṇī. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso sammāvācā.

Katamo cāvuso sammākammanto. Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso sammākammanto.

Katamo cāvuso sammā-ājīvo. Idhāvuso ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvikam kappeti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso sammā-ājīvo.

Katamo cāvuso sammāvāyāmo. Idhāvuso bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandam janeti vāyamati vīriyam ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandam janeti vāyamati vīriyam ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandam janeti vāyamati vīriyam ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ

1. Dukkhasamudayo (Syā, Kam)

2. Dukkhanirodho (Syā, Kam)

ṭṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā
chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.
Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso sammāvāyāmo.

Katamā cāvuso sammāsati. Idhāvuso bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati
ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu
vedanānupassī viharati -pa-. Cित्ते cittānupassī viharati. Dhammesu
dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke
abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso sammāsati.

Katamo cāvuso sammāsamādhi. Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi
vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ
paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā
ajjhattam sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ
samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca
virāgā upekkhako ca viharati -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- catuttham jhānaṃ
upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso sammāsamādhi. Idam vuccatāvuso
dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ.

Tathāgatenāvuso Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena Bārāṇasiyam Isipatane
migadāye anuttaram dhammacakkaṃ pavattitam appaṭivattiyam samaṇena
vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vālokaṣmiṃ,
yadidaṃ imesaṃ catunnam ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā
paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammanti.

Idamavoca āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato
Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Saccavibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ ekādasamaṃ.

12. Dakkhiṇāvibhaṅgasutta

376. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati
Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Mahāpajāpatī¹ Gotamī navam
dussayugam ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam

1. Mahāpajāpatī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Mahāpajāpati Gotamī Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idaṃ me bhante navaṃ dussayugam Bhagavantaṃ uddissa sāmaṃ kantaṃ sāmaṃ vāyitaṃ, taṃ me bhante Bhagavā paṭiggaṇhātu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamiṃ etadavoca “saṃghe Gotami dehi, saṃghe te dinne ahañceva pūjito bhavissāmi saṃgho cā”ti. Dutiyampi kho Mahāpajāpati Gotamī Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idaṃ me bhante navaṃ dussayugam Bhagavantaṃ uddissa sāmaṃ kantaṃ sāmaṃ vāyitaṃ, taṃ me bhante Bhagavā paṭiggaṇhātu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamiṃ etadavoca “saṃghe Gotami dehi, saṃghe te dinne ahañceva pūjito bhavissāmi saṃgho cā”ti. Tatiyampi kho Mahāpajāpati Gotamī Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idaṃ me bhante navaṃ dussayugam Bhagavantaṃ uddissa sāmaṃ kantaṃ sāmaṃ vāyitaṃ, taṃ me bhante Bhagavā paṭiggaṇhātu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Tatiyampi kho Bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamiṃ etadavoca “saṃghe Gotami dehi, saṃghe te dinne ahañceva pūjito bhavissāmi saṃgho cā”ti.

377. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “paṭiggaṇhātu bhante Bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiyā Gotamiyā navaṃ dussayugam, bahūpakārā¹ bhante Mahāpajāpati Gotamī Bhagavato mātucchā āpādikā posikā khīrassa dāyikā, Bhagavantaṃ janettiyā kālaṅkatāya thaṇṇaṃ pāyesi, Bhagavāpi bhante bahūpakāro Mahāpajāpatiyā Gotamiyā, Bhagavantaṃ bhante āgama Mahāpajāpati Gotamī Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gatā, dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gatā, saṃghaṃ saraṇaṃ gatā. Bhagavantaṃ bhante āgama Mahāpajāpati Gotamī paṇātipātā paṭiviratā, adinnādānā paṭiviratā, kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratā, musāvādā paṭiviratā, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratā. Bhagavantaṃ bhante āgama Mahāpajāpati Gotamī Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgatā, saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgatā, ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgatā. Bhagavantaṃ bhante āgama Mahāpajāpati Gotamī dukkhe nikkāṅkhā, dukkhasamudaye nikkāṅkhā, dukkhanirodhe nikkāṅkhā, dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya nikkāṅkhā. Bhagavāpi bhante bahūpakāro Mahāpajāpatiyā Gotamiyā”ti.

1. Bahukārā (Syā, Kam)

378. Evametaṃ Ānanda, yaṃ hānanda puggalo puggalaṃ āgamma Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, saṃghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti. Imassānanda puggalassa iminā puggalena na suppatikāraṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ abhivādanapaccuṭṭhāna-añjalikamma-sāmīcikkammacīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajja-parikkhārānuppadānena.

Yaṃ hānanda puggalo puggalaṃ āgamma paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Imassānanda puggalassa iminā puggalena na suppatikāraṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ abhivādanapaccuṭṭhāna-añjalikammāsāmīcikkammacīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānuppadānena.

Yaṃ hānanda puggalo puggalaṃ āgamma Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti. Dhamme. Saṃghe. Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti. Imassānanda puggalassa iminā puggalena na suppatikāraṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ abhivādanapaccuṭṭhāna-añjalikammāsāmīcikkammacīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānuppadānena.

Yaṃ hānanda puggalo puggalaṃ āgamma dukkhe nikkāṅkho hoti, dukkhasamudaye nikkāṅkho hoti, dukkhanirodhe nikkāṅkho hoti, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nikkāṅkho hoti. Imassānanda puggalassa iminā puggalena na suppatikāraṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ abhivādana-paccuṭṭhāna añjalikamma sāmīcikkamma cīvarapiṇḍapāta senāsana-gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānuppadānena.

379. Cuddasa kho paṇimānanda pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Katamā cuddasa, Tathāgate Arahante Sammāsambuddhe dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ paṭhamā pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Paccekasambuddhe¹ dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ dutiyā pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Tathāgatasāvake arahante dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ tatiyā pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Arahattaphalasacchi kiriyāya paṭipanne dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ catutthī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Anāgāmissa dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ pañcamī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanne dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ chaṭṭhī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Sakadāgāmissa dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ sattamī

1. Paccekabuddhe (Sī, I)

pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanne dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ aṭṭhamī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Sotāpanne dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ navamī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanne dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ dasamī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Bāhirake kāmesu vītarāge dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ ekādasamī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Puthujjanasīlavante dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ dvādasamī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Puthujjanadussīle dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ terasamī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Tiracchānagate dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ cuddasamī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇāti.

Tatrānanda tiracchānagate dānaṃ datvā sataguṇā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṅkhitabbā. Puthujjanadussīle dānaṃ datvā saḥassaguṇā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṅkhitabbā. Puthujjanasīlavante dānaṃ datvā sataḥassaguṇā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṅkhitabbā. Bāhirake kāmesu vītarāge dānaṃ datvā koṭisatasahassaguṇā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṅkhitabbā. Sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanne dānaṃ datvā asaṅkheyyā appameyyā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṅkhitabbā. Ko pana vādo sotāpanne, ko pana vādo sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanne, ko pana vādo sakadāgāmiṇa, ko pana vādo anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanne, ko pana vādo anāgāmiṇa, ko pana vādo arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanne, ko pana vādo arahante, ko pana vādo paccekasambuddhe, ko pana vādo Tathāgate Arahante Sammāsambuddhe.

380. Satta kho paṇimānanda saṃghagatā dakkhiṇā. Katamā satta, Buddhappamukhe ubhatosaṃghe dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ paṭhamā saṃghagatā dakkhiṇā. Tathāgate parinibbute ubhatosaṃghe dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ dutiyā saṃghagatā dakkhiṇā. Bhikkhusaṃghe dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ tatiyā saṃghagatā dakkhiṇā. Bhikkhunisaṃghe dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ catutthī saṃghagatā dakkhiṇā. Ettakā me bhikkhū ca bhikkhuniyo ca saṃghato uddissathāti dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ pañcamī saṃghagatā dakkhiṇā. Ettakā me bhikkhū saṃghato uddissathāti dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ chaṭṭhī saṃghagatā dakkhiṇā. Ettakā me bhikkhuniyo saṃghato uddissathāti dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ sattamī saṃghagatā dakkhiṇā.

Bhavissanti kho panānanda anāgatamaddhānaṃ gotrabhuno kāsāvakaṇṭhā dussīlā pāpadhammā, tesu dussīlesu saṃghaṃ uddissa dānaṃ dassanti, tadāpāhaṃ Ānanda saṃghagataṃ dakkhiṇaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ appameyyaṃ vadāmi, na tvevāhaṃ Ānanda kenaci pariyāyena saṃghagatāya dakkhiṇāya pāṭipuggalikaṃ dānaṃ mahapphalataraṃ vadāmi.

381. Catasso kho imā Ānanda dakkhiṇā visuddhiyo. Katamā catasso, atthānanda dakkhiṇā dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato, atthānanda dakkhiṇā paṭiggāhakato visujjhati no dāyakato, atthānanda dakkhiṇā neva dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato, atthānanda dakkhiṇā dāyakato ceva visujjhati paṭiggāhakato ca.

Kathañcānanda dakkhiṇā dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato. Idhānanda dāyako hoti sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo, paṭiggāhakā honti dussīlā pāpadhammā. Evaṃ kho Ānanda dakkhiṇā dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato.

Kathañcānanda dakkhiṇā paṭiggāhakato visujjhati no dāyakato. Idhānanda dāyako hoti dussīlo pāpadhammo, paṭiggāhakā honti sīlavanto¹ kalyāṇadhammā. Evaṃ kho Ānanda dakkhiṇā paṭiggāhakato visujjhati no dāyakato.

Kathañcānanda dakkhiṇā neva dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato. Idhānanda dāyako ca hoti dussīlo pāpadhammo, paṭiggāhakā ca honti dussīlā pāpadhammā. Evaṃ kho Ānanda dakkhiṇā neva dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato.

Kathañcānanda dakkhiṇā dāyakato ceva visujjhati paṭiggāhakato ca. Idhānanda dāyako ca hoti sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo, paṭiggāhakā ca honti sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā. Evaṃ kho Ānanda dakkhiṇā dāyakato ceva visujjhati paṭiggāhakato ca. Imā kho Ānanda catasso dakkhiṇā visuddhiyoti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

1. Sīlavantā (Sī)

382. “Yo sīlavā dussīlesu dadāti dānaṃ,
Dhammena laddhaṃ¹ supasannacitto.
Abhisaddahaṃ kammaphalaṃ uḷāraṃ,
Dā dakkhiṇā dāyakato visujjhati.

Yo dussīlo sīlavantesu dadāti dānaṃ,
Adhammena laddhaṃ appasannacitto.
Anabhisaddahaṃ kammaphalaṃ uḷāraṃ,
Sā dakkhiṇā paṭiggāhakato visujjhati.

Yo dussīlo dussīlesu dadāti dānaṃ,
Adhammena laddhaṃ appasannacitto.
Anabhisaddahaṃ kammaphalaṃ uḷāraṃ,
Na taṃ dānaṃ vipulapphalanti brūmi².

Yo sīlavā sīlavantesu dadāti dānaṃ,
Dhammena laddhaṃ supasannacitto.
Abhisaddahaṃ kammaphalaṃ uḷāraṃ,
Taṃ ve dānaṃ vipulapphalanti brūmi.

Yo vītarāgo vītarāgesu dadāti dānaṃ,
Dhammena laddhaṃ supasannacitto.
Abhisaddahaṃ kammaphalaṃ uḷāraṃ,
Taṃ ve dānaṃ āmisadānānamaggaṃ”ti³.

Dakkhiṇāvibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dvādasamaṃ.

Vibhaṅgavaggo niṭṭhito catuttho

Tassuddānaṃ

Bhaddekānandakaccāna, Lomasakaṅgiyāsubho.
Mahākammaśāḷāyanavibhaṅgā, Uddesa-araṇā Dhātu Saccāṃ.

Dakkhiṇāvibhaṅgasuttanti.

1. Laddhā (Sī, I)

2. Sā dakkhiṇā nevubhato visujjhati (Sī, I)

3. Taṃ ve dānaṃ vipulanti brūmi (Sī)

5. Saḷāyatanavagga

1. Anāthapiṇḍikovādasutta

383. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati aññataram purisaṃ āmantesi “ehi tvaṃ ambho purisa yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandāhi¹ ‘Anāthapiṇḍiko bhante gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno, so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatī’ti. Yena cāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā mama vacanena āyasmato Sāriputtassa pāde sirasā vandāhi¹ ‘Anāthapiṇḍiko bhante gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno, so āyasmato Sāriputtassa pāde sirasā vandatī’ti. Evañca vadehi ‘sādhu kira bhante āyasmā Sāriputto yena Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanam tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā’ti”.

“Evaṃ bhante”ti kho so puriso Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so puriso Bhagavantam etadavoca “anāthapiṇḍiko bhante gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno, so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatī”ti. Yena cāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so puriso āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etadavoca “anāthapiṇḍiko bhante gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno, so āyasmato Sāriputtassa pāde sirasā vandatī, evañca vadeti ‘sādhu kira bhante āyasmā Sāriputto yena Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanam tenupasaṅkamatu

1. Vandāhi evañca vadehi (sabbattha) aññasuttesu pana natthi.

anukampaṃ upādāyā'ti". Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Sāriputto tuṇhībhāvena.

384. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya āyasmatā Ānandena pacchāsamaṇena yena Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho āyasmā Sāriputto Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca “kacci te gahapati khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci te dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti, paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no abhikkamo”ti.

Na me bhante Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi bhante Sāriputta balavā puriso tiṇhena sikharena muddhani¹ abhimattheyya². Evameva kho me bhante Sāriputta adhimattā vātā muddhani¹ ūhananti³. Na me bhante Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi bhante Sāriputta balavā puriso dalhena varattakhaṇḍena sīse sīsaveṭhaṃ dadeyya. Evameva kho me bhante Sāriputta adhimattā sīse sīsavedanā⁴. Na me bhante Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi bhante Sāriputta dakkho goghātakō vā goghātakantevāsī vā tiṇhena govikantanena kucchim parikanteyya. Evameva kho me bhante Sāriputta adhimattā vātā kucchim parikantanti. Na me bhante Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi bhante Sāriputta dve balavanto purisā dubbalataraṃ purisaṃ nānābāhāsu gahetvā aṅgārakāsuyā santāpeyyuṃ samparitāpeyyuṃ. Evameva kho me bhante Sāriputta adhimatto kāyasmim dāho. Na me bhante Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālā me dukkhā

1. Muddhānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Abhimantheyya (Sī, I)

3. Ohananti (Syā, Kam)

4. Adhimattā vātā sīsaṃ parikantanti (Sī, Syā, Kam)

vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamoti.

385. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na cakkhum upādiyissāmi, na ca me cakkhunissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ.

Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na sotaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me sotanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na ghānaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me ghānanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na jivhaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me jivhānissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na kāyaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me kāyanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na manāṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me manonissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. (1)

Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na rūpaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me rūpanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na saddaṃ upādiyissāmi -pa- na gandhaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na rasaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na phoṭṭhabbaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na dhammaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me dhammanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. (2)

Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me cakkhuvīññāṇanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na sotavīññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na ghānavīññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na jivhāvīññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na kāyavīññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na manovīññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me manovīññāṇanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. (3)

Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na cakkhusamphassaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me cakkhusamphassanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na sotasaṃphassaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na ghānasamphassaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na jivhāsaṃphassaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na kāyasaṃphassa upādiyissāmi. Na manosaṃphassaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me manosaṃphassanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ.(4)

Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me cakkhusamphassajāvedanānissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, Evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na sotasaṃphassajaṃ vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na jivhāsaṃphassajaṃ vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na kāyasaṃphassajaṃ vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na manosaṃphassaṃphassajaṃ vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me manosaṃphassajāvedanānissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. (5)

386. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na pathavīdhātuṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me pathavīdhātunissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na āpodhātuṃ upādiyissāmi. Na te jodhātuṃ upādiyissāmi. Na vāyodhātuṃ upādiyissāmi. Na ākāsadhātuṃ upādiyissāmi. Na viññāṇadhātuṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me viññāṇadhātunissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. (6)

Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na rūpaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me rūpanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na saññaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na saṅkhāre upādiyissāmi. Na viññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me viññāṇanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. (7)

Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me ākāśānañcāyatananissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ

bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na viññāṇaṇcāyatanam upādiyissāmi. Na ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanam upādiyissāmi. Na nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upādiyissāmi, na ca me nevasaññānāsaññāyatananissitam viññāṇam bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. (8)

Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na idha lokam upādiyissāmi, na ca me idha lokanissitam viññāṇam bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na paralokam upādiyissāmi, na ca me paralokanissitam viññāṇam bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “yampi me diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anupariyesitam anucaritam manasā, tampi na upādiyissāmi, na ca me tamnissitam viññāṇam bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbanti. (9)

387. Evaṃ vutte Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati parodi, assūni pavattesi. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Anāthapiṇḍikam gahapatim etadavoca “olīyasi kho tvaṃ gahapati, saṃsīdasi kho tvaṃ gahapati”ti. Nāham bhante Ānanda olīyāmi napi saṃsīdāmi, api ca me dīgharattam Satthā payirupāsito, manobhāvanīyā ca bhikkhū, na ca me evarūpī dhammī kathā sutapubbāti. Na kho gahapati gihīnam odātavasanānam evarūpī dhammī kathā paṭibhāti, pabbajitānam kho gahapati evarūpī dhammī kathā paṭibhātīti. Tena hi bhante Sāriputta gihīnampi odātavasanānam evarūpī dhammī kathā paṭibhātu, santi hi bhante kulaputtā apparajakkhajātikā, assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti, bhavissanti dhammassa aññātāroti.

Atha kho āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Ānando Anāthapiṇḍikam gahapatim iminā ovādena ovaditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamimsu. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati acirapakkante āyasmante ca Sāriputte āyasmante ca Ānande kālamakāsi, tusitam kāyam upapajji. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi,

ekamantaṃ ʘhito kho Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto Bhagavantaṃ gāthāhi
ajjhabhāsi—

“Idaṃ hi taṃ Jetavanaṃ, isisaṃghanisevitaṃ.

Āvutthaṃ dhammarājena, pītisañjananaṃ mama.

Kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca, sīlaṃ jīvitamuttamaṃ.

Etena maccā sujjhanti, na gottena dhanena vā.

Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso, sampassaṃ atthamattano.

Yoniso vicine dhammaṃ, evaṃ tattha visujjhati.

Sāriputtova paññāya, sīlena upasamena ca.

Yopi pāraṅgato bhikkhu, etāvaparamo siyā”ti.

Idamavoca Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto. Samanuñño Satthā ahosi. Atha
kho Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto “samanuñño me Satthā”ti Bhagavantaṃ
abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi.

388. Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyaṃ accayena bhikkhū āmantesi—imaṃ
bhikkhave rattiṃ aññataro devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo
kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ʘhito kho
so devaputto maṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Idaṃ hi taṃ Jetavanaṃ, isisaṃghanisevitaṃ.

Āvutthaṃ dhammarājena, pītisañjananaṃ mama.

Kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca, sīlaṃ jīvitamuttamaṃ.

Etena maccā sujjhanti, na gottena dhanena vā.

Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso, sampassaṃ atthamattano.

Yoniso vicine dhammaṃ, evaṃ tattha visujjhati.

Sāriputtova paññāya, sīlena upasamena ca.

Yopi pāraṅgato bhikkhu, etāvaparamo siyā”ti.

Idamavoca bhikkhave so devaputto “samanuñño me Satthā”ti maṃ
abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyīti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “so hi nūna so bhante Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto bhavissati, Anāthapiṇḍiko bhante gahapati āyasmante Sāriputte abhippasanno ahosi”ti. Sādhu sādhu Ānanda, yāvatakam kho Ānanda takkāya pattabbam, anuppattam tam tayā, Anāthapiṇḍiko so Ānanda devaputtoti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Anāthapiṇḍikovādasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ paṭhamam.

2. Channovādasutta

389. Evam me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahācundo āyasmā ca Channo Gijjhakūṭe pabbate viharanti. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bālḥagilāno. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Mahācundo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahācundaṃ etadavoca “āyāmāvuso Cunda yenāyasmā Channo tenupasaṅkamissāma gilānapucchakā”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā Mahācundo āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosi.

Atha kho āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahācundo yenāyasmā Channo tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Channena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ etadavoca “kacci te āvuso Channa khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci te dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti, paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no abhikkamo”ti.

Na me āvuso Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, balhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi āvuso Sāriputta balavā

puriso tiṇhena sikharena muddhani abhimattheyya. Evameva kho me āvuso Sāriputta adhimattā vātā muddhani ūhananti. Na me āvuso Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi āvuso Sāriputta balavā puriso daḥhena varattakkhaṇḍena sīse sīsaveṭṭhaṃ dadeyya. Evameva kho me āvuso Sāriputta adhimattā sīse sīsavedanā. Na me āvuso Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi āvuso Sāriputta dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā tiṇhena govikantanena kucchiṃ parikanteyya. Evameva kho me āvuso Sāriputta adhimattā vātā kucchiṃ parikantanti. Na me āvuso Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi āvuso Sāriputta dve balavanto purisā dubbalataraṃ purisaṃ nānābhāsu gahetvā aṅgārakāsuyā santāpeyyuṃ samparitāpeyyuṃ. Evameva kho me āvuso Sāriputta adhimatto kāyasmim dāho. Na me āvuso Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Satthaṃ āvuso Sāriputta āharissāmi, nāvakaṅkhāmi jīvitanti.

390. Māyasmā Channo satthaṃ āharesi, yāpetāyasmā Channo, yāpentaṃ mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ icchāma. Sace āyasmato Channassa natthi sappāyāni bhojanāni, ahaṃ āyasmato Channassa sappāyāni bhojanāni pariyesissāmi. Sace āyasmato Channassa natthi sappāyāni bhesajjāni, ahaṃ āyasmato Channassa sappāyāni bhesajjāni pariyesissāmi. Sace āyasmato Channassa natthi patirūpā upaṭṭhākā, ahaṃ āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi. Māyasmā Channo satthaṃ āharesi, yāpetāyasmā Channo, yāpentaṃ mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ icchāmāti.

Napi me āvuso Sāriputta natthi sappāyāni bhojanāni, napi me natthi sappāyāni bhesajjāni, napi me natthi patirūpā upaṭṭhākā. Api cāvuso

Sāriputta pariciṇṇo me Satthā dīgharattaṃ manāpeneva no amanāpena. Etaṃ hi āvuso Sāriputta sāvakassa patirūpaṃ, yaṃ Satthāraṃ paricareyya manāpeneva no amanāpena. Anupavajjaṃ Channo bhikkhu satthaṃ āharissatīti evametaṃ¹ āvuso Sāriputta dhārehīti. Puccheyyāma mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ kiñcideva desaṃ, sace āyasmā Channo okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyāti. Pucchāvuso Sāriputta sutvā vedissāmīti.

391. Cakkhuṃ āvuso Channa cakkhu viññāṇaṃ cakkhu viññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassasi? Sotaṃ āvuso Channa sotaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Ghānaṃ āvuso Channa ghānaviññāṇaṃ. Jivhaṃ āvuso Channa jivhāviññāṇaṃ. Kāyaṃ āvuso Channa kāyaviññāṇaṃ. Manaṃ āvuso Channa manoviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassasīti?

Cakkhuṃ āvuso Sāriputta cakkhuviññāṇaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netarṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassāmi. Sotaṃ āvuso Sāriputta -pa-. Ghānaṃ āvuso Sāriputta. Jivhaṃ āvuso Sāriputta. Kāyaṃ āvuso Sāriputta. Manaṃ āvuso Sāriputta manoviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netarṃ mama, neso hamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassāmīti.

392. Cakkhusmiṃ āvuso Channa cakkhuviññāṇe cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu kiṃ disvā kiṃ abhiññāya cakkhuṃ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netarṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassasi? Sotasmiṃ āvuso Channa sotaviññāṇe. Ghānasmiṃ āvuso Channa ghānaviññāṇe. Jivhāya āvuso Channa jivhāviññāṇe. Kāyasmhiṃ āvuso Channa kāyaviññāṇe. Manasmhiṃ āvuso Channa manoviññāṇe manoviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu kiṃ disvā kiṃ abhiññāya manaṃ manoviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netarṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassasīti?

1. Evameva kho tvaṃ (Ka)

Cakkhusmiṃ āvuso Sāriputta cakkhuviññāṇe
 cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu nirodhaṃ disvā nirodhaṃ abhiññāya
 cakkhuṃ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netam
 mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassāmi. Sotasmiṃ āvuso
 Sāriputta sotaviññāṇe. Ghānasmiṃ āvuso Sāriputta ghānaviññāṇe. Jivhāya
 āvuso Sāriputta jivhāviññāṇe. Kāyasmim āvuso Sāriputta kāyaviññāṇe.
 Manasmim āvuso Sāriputta manoviññāṇe manoviññāṇaviññātabbesu
 dhammesu nirodhaṃ disvā nirodhaṃ abhiññāya manam manoviññāṇaṃ
 manoviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso
 attā”ti samanupassāmīti.

393. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Mahācundo āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ etadavoca
 “tasmātiha āvuso Channa idampi tassa Bhagavato sāsaṇaṃ¹ niccakappaṃ
 manasi kātabbaṃ ‘nissitassa calitaṃ, anissitassa calitaṃ natthi, calite asati
 passaddhi, passaddhiyā sati nati na hoti, natiyā asati āgatigati na hoti,
 āgatigatiyā asati cutūpapāto na hoti, cutūpapāte asati nevidha na huraṃ na
 ubhayamantarena, esevanto dukkhassā’ti”. Atha kho āyasmā ca Sāriputto
 āyasmā ca Mahācundo āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ iminā ovādena ovaditvā
 uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamimsu.

394. Atha kho āyasmā Channo acirapakkante āyasmante ca Sāriputte
 āyasmante ca Mahācunde satthaṃ āhasesi. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena
 Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā
 ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ
 etadavoca “āyasmatā bhante Channena satthaṃ āharitaṃ, tassa kā gati, ko
 abhisamparāyo”ti. Nanu te Sāriputta Channena bhikkhunā sammukhāyeva
 anupavajjatā byākatāti. Atthi bhante Pubbajiraṃ² nāma Vajjigāmo,
 tatthāyasmato Channassa mittakulāni suhajjakulāni upavajjakulānīti. Honti³
 hete Sāriputta Channassa bhikkhuno mittakulāni suhajjakulāni
 upavajjakulāni, nāhaṃ Sāriputta

1. Vacanaṃ (Sī)

2. Pappajitañhitam (Ka), Upavajjitam (Ka), Pubbavijjanam, Pubbavijjhanam,
 Pubbaviciram (Saṃyuttake)

3. Posanti (Ka)

ettāvatā sa-upavajjoti vadāmi. Yo kho Sāriputta imaṇca kāyaṃ nikkhipati, aññaṇca kāyaṃ upādiyati, tamahaṃ sa-upavajjoti vadāmi, taṃ Channassa bhikkhuno natthi, anupavajjo Channo bhikkhu satthaṃ āharesīti evametaṃ Sāriputta dhārehīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Channovādasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.

3. Puṇṇovādasutta

395. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “sādhū maṃ bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena ovādena ovadatu, yamahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. Tena hi Puṇṇa suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Santi kho Puṇṇa cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, taṃ ce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī¹, nandīsamudayā dukkhasamudayo Puṇṇāti vadāmi.

Santi kho Puṇṇa sotaviññeyyā saddā. Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā. Manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, taṃ ce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī, nandīsamudayā dukkhasamudayo Puṇṇāti vadāmi.

1. Nandi (Syā, Kaṃ)

Santi ca kho Puṇṇa cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, taṃ ce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato nandī nirujjhati, nandīnirodhā dukkhanirodho Puṇṇāti vadāmi.

Santi ca kho Puṇṇa sotaviññeyyā saddā. Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā. Manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, taṃ ce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato nandī nirujjhati, nandīnirodhā dukkhanirodho Puṇṇāti vadāmi.

Iminā ca tvaṃ Puṇṇa mayā saṃkhittena ovādena ovadito katarasmim janapade viharissasīti. Imināhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena ovādena ovadito atthi Sunāparanto nāma janapado, tatthāhaṃ viharissāmīti.

396. Caṇḍā kho Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā, pharusā kho Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā. Sace taṃ Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā akkosissanti paribhāsissanti, tattha te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti. Sace maṃ bhante Sunāparantakā manussā akkosissanti paribhāsissanti, tattha me evaṃ bhavissati “bhaddakā¹ vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, yaṃ me nayime pāṇinā pahāraṃ denti”ti, evamettha² Bhagavā bhavissati, evamettha sugata bhavissatīti.

Sace pana te Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā pāṇinā pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha pana te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti. Sace me bhante Sunāparantakā manussā, pāṇinā pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha me evaṃ bhavissati “bhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā. Yaṃ me nayime leḍḍunā pahāraṃ denti”ti, evamettha Bhagavā bhavissati, evamettha sugata bhavissatīti.

Sace pana te Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā leḍḍunā pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha pana te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti. Sace me bhante Sunāparantakā

1. Bhadrakā (Ka)

2. Evamettha (?)

manussā leḍḍunā pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha me evaṃ bhavissati “bhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, yaṃ me nayime daṇḍena pahāraṃ denti”ti, evamettha Bhagavā bhavissati, evamettha sugata bhavissatīti.

Sace pana te Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā saṇḍena pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha pana te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti. Sace me bhante Sunāparantakā manussā daṇḍena pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha me evaṃ bhavissati “bhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, yaṃ me nayime satthena pahāraṃ denti”ti, evamettha Bhagavā bhavissati, evamettha sugata bhavissatīti.

Sace pana te Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā satthena pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha pana te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti. Sace me bhante Sunāparantakā manussā satthena pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha me evaṃ bhavissati “bhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, yaṃ maṃ¹ nayime tiṇhena satthena jīvitaṃ voropenti”ti, evamettha Bhagavā bhavissati, evamettha sugata bhavissatīti.

Sace pana taṃ Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā tiṇhena satthena jīvitaṃ voropessanti, tattha pana te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti. Sace maṃ bhante Sunāparantakā manussā tiṇhena satthena jīvitaṃ voropessanti, tattha me evaṃ bhavissati “santi kho Bhagavato sāvaka kāye ca jīvite ca aḍḍiyamānā harāyamānā jigucchamānā satthahāraṃ pariyesanti, taṃ me idaṃ apariyitthaṃyeva satthahāraṃ laddhan”ti, evamettha Bhagavā bhavissati, evamettha sugata bhavissatīti. Sādhū sādhū Puṇṇa, sakkhissasi kho tvaṃ Puṇṇa iminā damūpasamena samannāgato Sunāparantasmim janapade viharitum, yassadāni tvaṃ Puṇṇa kālaṃ maññasīti.

397. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Sunāparanto janapado

1. Yaṃ me (Sī, I, Ka)

tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupabbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sunāparanto janapado tadavasari. Tatra sudam āyasmā Puṇṇo Sunāparantasmim janapade viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo tenevantaravassena pañcamattāni upāsakasatāni paṭivedesi¹, tenevantaravassena pañcamattāni upāsikasatāni paṭivedesi, tenevantaravassena tisso vijjā sacchākāsi. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo aparena samayena parinibbāyi.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etadavocum “yo so bhante Puṇṇo nāma kulaputto Bhagavatā saṃkhittena ovādena ovadito, so kālaṅkato, tassa kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo”ti. Paṇḍito bhikkhave Puṇṇo kulaputto paccapādi² dhammassānudhammaṃ, na ca maṃ dhammādhikaraṇaṃ vihesesi, parinibbuto bhikkhave Puṇṇo kulaputtoti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Puṇṇovādasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.

4. Nandakovādasutta

398. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Mahāpajāpatigotamī pañcamattehi bhikkhunīsatehi saddhim yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho Mahāpajāpatigotamī Bhagavantam etadavo “ovadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhuniyo, anusāsatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhuniyo, karotu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhunīnaṃ dhammim kathan”ti³.

Tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadanti pariyāyena. Āyasmā Nandako na icchati bhikkhuniyo ovaditum pariyāyena.

1. Paṭipādesi (Sī, I), paṭidesesi (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Saccavādi dhammavādi (Ka)

3. Dhammikathanti (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “kassa nu kho Ānanda ajja pariyāyo bhikkhuniyo ovaḍiṭṭhaṃ pariyāyena¹”ti. Sabbeheva bhante kato¹ pariyāyo bhikkhuniyo ovaḍiṭṭhaṃ pariyāyena, ayaṃ bhante āyasmā Nandako na icchatī bhikkhuniyo ovaḍiṭṭhaṃ pariyāyena¹.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Nandakaṃ āmantesi “ovada Nandaka bhikkhuniyo, anusāsa Nandaka bhikkhuniyo, karohi tvaṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhunīnaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Nandako Bhagavato paṭissutvā pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhantaṃ attadutiyo yena rājakārāmo tenupasaṅkami. Addasaṃsu kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmantaṃ Nandakaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvānaṃ āsanaṃ paññāpesuṃ udakaṇca pādānaṃ upaṭṭhapesuṃ. Nisīdi kho āyasmā Nandako paññatte āsane, nisajja pāde pakkhālesi. Tāpi kho bhikkhuniyo āyasmantaṃ Nandakaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmā Nandako etadavoca “paṭipucchakathā kho bhaginiyo bhavissati. Tattha ājānantīhi ‘ājānāmā’ tissa vacanīyaṃ, na ājānantīhi ‘na ājānāmā’ tissa vacanīyaṃ, yassā vā panassa kaṅkhā vā vimati vā, ahameva tattha paṭipucchitabbo ‘idaṃ bhante kathaṃ imassa kvattho’ ti”. Ettakenapi mayaṃ bhante ayyassa Nandakassa attamaṇā abhiraddhā², yaṃ no ayyo Nandako pavāretīti.

399. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhaginiyo, cakkhu niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhaginiyo, sotaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa-. Ghānaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Jivhā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Kāyo nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Mano nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ,

1. Nandakassa bhante (Sī, I)

2. Abhinandāma (Syā, Kaṃ)

kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, pubbeva no etaṃ bhante yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ “itipime cha ajjhattikā āyatanā aniccā”ti. Sādhū sādhu bhaginiyo, evaṃ hetāṃ bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato.

400. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhaginiyo, rūpā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhaginiyo, saddā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante -pa-. Gandhā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Rasā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Phoṭṭhabbā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Dhammā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, pubbeva no etaṃ bhante yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ “itipime cha bāhirā āyatanā aniccā”ti. Sādhū sādhu bhaginiyo, evaṃ hetāṃ bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato.

401. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhaginiyo, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhaginiyo, sotaviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa-. Ghānaviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Jivhāviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. aniccaṃ bhante. Kāyaviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Manoviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, pubbeva no etaṃ bhante yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ “itipime cha viññāṇakāyā aniccā”ti. Sādhū sādhu bhaginiyo, evaṃ hetāṃ bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato.

402. Seyyathāpi bhaginiyo telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, vaṭṭipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, accipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, ābhāpi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā. Yo nu kho bhaginiyo evaṃ vadeyya “amussa telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, vaṭṭipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, accipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā. Yā ca khvāssa ābhā, sā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, amussa hi bhante telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, vaṭṭipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, accipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā. Pagevassa ābhā aniccā vipariṇāmadhammāti. Evameva kho bhaginiyo, yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya “cha khome ajjhantikā āyatanā aniccā¹. Yañca kho cha ajjhantike āyatane paṭicca paṭisavedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tam niccaṃ dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhamman”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, tajjam tajjam bhante paccayaṃ paṭicca tadjā tadjā vedanā uppajjanti, tadjassa tadjassa paccayassa nirodhā tadjā tadjā vedanā nirujjhantīti. Sādhu sādhu bhaginiyo, evaṃ hetam bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato.

403. Seyyathāpi bhaginiyo mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato mūlampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, khandhopi anicco vipariṇāmadhammo, sākhāpalāsampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, chāyāpi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, yo nu kho bhaginiyo evaṃ vadeyya “amussa mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato mūlampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, khandhopi anicco vipariṇāmadhammo, sākhāpalāsampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, yā ca khvāssa chāyā, sā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, amussa hi bhante mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato mūlampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, khandhopi anicco vipariṇāmadhammo, sākhāpalāsampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ. Pagevassa chāyā aniccā vipariṇāmadhammāti. Evameva kho bhaginiyo, yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya “cha khome bāhirā

1. Aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā (?)

āyatanā aniccā¹. Yañca kho cha bāhire āyatane paṭicca paṭisaṃvedeti sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā adukkhamasukkhāṃ vā, taṃ niccāṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, tājjaṃ tājjaṃ bhante paccayaṃ paṭicca tājja tājja vedanā uppajjanti, tājassa tājassa paccayassa nirodhā tājja tājja vedanā nirujjhantīti. Sādhū sādhū bhaginiyo, evaṃ hetāṃ bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato.

404. Seyyathāpi bhaginiyo dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā gāvaṃ vadhivā tiṇhena govikantanena gāvaṃ saṅkanteyya anupahacca antaraṃ maṃsakāyaṃ anupahacca bāhiraṃ cammakāyaṃ. Yaṃ yadeva tattha antarā vilimaṃsaṃ² antarā nhāru antarā bandhanaṃ, taṃ tadeva tiṇhena govikantanena saṅchindeyya saṅkanteyya sampakanteyya samparikanteyya, saṅchinditvā saṅkantitvā sampakantitvā samparikantitvā vidhunitvā bāhiraṃ cammakāyaṃ teneva cammena taṃ gāvaṃ paṭicchādetvā evaṃ vadeyya “tathevāyaṃ gāvī saṃyuttā imināva cammenā”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, amu hi bhante dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā gāvaṃ vadhivā tiṇhena govikantanena gāvaṃ saṅkanteyya anupahacca antaraṃ maṃsakāyaṃ anupahacca bāhiraṃ cammakāyaṃ. Yaṃ yadeva tattha antarā vilimaṃsaṃ antarā nhāru antarā bandhanaṃ, taṃ tadeva tiṇhena govikantanena saṅchindeyya saṅkanteyya sampakanteyya samparikanteyya, saṅchinditvā saṅkantitvā sampakantitvā samparikantitvā vidhunitvā bāhiraṃ cammakāyaṃ teneva cammena taṃ gāvaṃ paṭicchādetvā kiñcāpi so evaṃ vadeyya “tathevāyaṃ gāvī saṃyuttā imināva cammenā”ti, atha kho sā gāvī visamṃyuttā teneva cammenāti.

Upamā kho me ayaṃ bhaginiyo katā atthassa viññāpanāya, ayamevettha attho. “Antarā maṃsakāyo”ti kho bhaginiyo channetaṃ ajjhakkānaṃ āyatanānaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Bāhiro cammakāyo”ti kho bhaginiyo channetaṃ bāhiraṇaṃ āyatanānaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Antarā vilimaṃsaṃ antarā nhāru antarā bandhanan”ti kho bhaginiyo nandirāgassetāṃ adhivacanaṃ.

1. Aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā (Sī, I)

2. Vilimaṃ (Sī, I, Ka)

“Tīṇhaṃ govikantanā”ti kho bhaginiyo ariyāyetaṃ paññāya adhivacanāṃ, yāyaṃ ariyā paññā antarā kilesaṃ antarā saṃyojanaṃ antarā bandhanaṃ sañchindati saṅkantati sampakantati samparikantati.

405. Satta kho panime bhaginiyo bojjaṅgā, yesaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Katame satta, idha bhaginiyo bhikkhu satisambojjaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Dhammavicayasambojjaṅgaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Vīriyasambojjaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Pītisambojjaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Passaddhisambojjaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Samādhisambojjaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Upekkhāsambojjaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Ime kho bhaginiyo satta bojjaṅgā. Yesaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatīti.

406. Atha kho āyasmā Nandako tā bhikkhuniyo iminā ovādena ovaditvā uyyojesi “gacchatha bhaginiyo kālo”ti. Atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmato Nandakassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttāyāsanaṃ āyasmantaṃ Nandakaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo Bhagavā etadavoca “gacchatha bhikkhuniyo kālo”ti. Atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamimsu. Atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkantīsu tāsu bhikkhunīsu bhikkhū āmantesi “seyyathāpi bhikkhave tadahuposathe cātuddase na hoti bahunō janassa kaṅkhā vā vimatī vā ‘ūno nu kho cando, puṇṇo nu kho cando’ti, atha kho ūno candotveva hoti. Evameva kho bhikkhave tā bhikkhuniyo nandakassa dhammadesanāya attamanā honti, no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappā”ti.

407. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Nandakaṃ āmantesi “tena hi tvaṃ nandaka svepi tā bhikkhuniyo tenevovādena ovadeyyāsi”ti.

“Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Nandako Bhagavato paccassosi. Atha kho āyasmā Nandako tassā rattiya accayena pubbeṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattim piṇḍāya pāvisi, Sāvattiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṇṇikānto attadutiyo yena rājakārāmo tenupasaṅkami. Addasaṃsu kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmantaṃ Nandakaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna āsanaṃ paññāpesuṃ udakaṅca pādānaṃ upaṭṭhapesuṃ. Nisīdi kho āyasmā Nandako paññatte āsane, nisajja pāde pakkhālesi. Tāpi kho bhikkhuniyo āyasmantaṃ Nandakaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmā Nandako etadavoca “paṭipucchakathā kho bhaginiyo bhavissati, tattha ājānantīhi ‘ājānāmā’tissa vacanīyam, na ājānantīhi ‘na ājānāmā’tissa vacanīyam, yassā vā panassa kaṅkhā vā vimati vā, ahaveva tattha paṭipucchitabbo ‘idaṃ bhante kathaṃ imassa kvattho’ti”. Ettakenapi mayam bhante ayyassa Nandakassa attamanā abhiraddhā, yaṃ no ayyo Nandako pavāretīti.

408. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhaginiyo, cakkhu niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhaginiyo, sotaṃ niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante -pa-. Ghānaṃ niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Jivhā. Kāyo. Mano nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, pubbeva no etaṃ bhante yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ “itipime cha ajjhakkā āyatanā aniccā”ti. Sādhū sādhū bhaginiyo, evaṃ etaṃ bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhaginiyo, rūpā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi,

eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Tam kim maññatha bhaginiyo, saddā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante -pa-. Gandhā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Rasā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Phoṭṭhabbā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Dhammā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yam panāniccam, dukkham vā tam sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, kalam nu tam samanupassitum “etam mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, pubbeva no etam bhante yathābhūtam sammappaññāya sudiṭṭham “itipime cha bāhirā āyatanā aniccā”ti. Sādhu sādhu bhaginiyo, evam hetam bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato.

410. Tam kim maññatha bhaginiyo, cakkhuviññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante -pa-. Sotaviññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Ghānaviññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Jivhāññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Kāyaviññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Manoviññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yam panāniccam, dukkham vā tam sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, kalam nu tam samanupassitum “etam mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, pubbeva no etam bhante yathābhūtam sammappaññāya sudiṭṭham “itipime cha viññāṇakāyā aniccā”ti. Sādhu sādhu bhaginiyo, evam hetam bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato.

411. Seyyathāpi bhaginiyo telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aniccam vipariṇāmadhammam, vaṭṭipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, accipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, ābhāpi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā. Yo nu kho bhaginiyo evam vadeyya “amussa telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aniccam vipariṇāmadhammam, vaṭṭipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, accipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā. Yā ca khvāssa ābhā, sā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, amussa hi bhante telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aniccam vipariṇāmadhammam, vaṭṭipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, accipi aniccā

vipariṇāmadhammā. Pagevassa ābhā aniccā vipariṇāmadhammāti. Evameva kho bhaginiyo, yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya “cha khome ajjhattikā āyatanā aniccā. Yañca kho cha ajjhattike āyatane paṭicca paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ niccaṃ dhuvāṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhamma n”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, tajaṃ tajaṃ bhante paccayaṃ paṭicca tajaṃ tajaṃ vedanā uppajjanti, tajaṃ tajaṃ paccayassa nirodhā tajaṃ tajaṃ vedanā nirujjhantīti. Sādhū sādhū bhaginiyo, evaṃ hetāṃ bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato.

412. Seyyathāpi bhaginiyo mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato mūlampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, khandhopi anicca vipariṇāmadhammo, sākāpalāsampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, chāyāpi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā. Yo nu kho bhaginiyo evaṃ vadeyya “amussa mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato mūlampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, khandhopi anicca vipariṇāmadhammo, sākāpalāsampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, yā ca khvāssa chāyā, sā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, amussa hi bhante mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato mūlampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, khandhopi anicca vipariṇāmadhammo, sākāpalāsampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ. Pagevassa chāyā aniccā vipariṇāmadhammāti. Evameva kho bhaginiyo, yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya “cha khome bāhirā āyatanā aniccā. Yañca kho cha bāhire āyatane paṭicca paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ niccaṃ dhuvāṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhamman”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, tajaṃ tajaṃ bhante paccayaṃ paṭicca tajaṃ tajaṃ vedanā uppajjanti, tajaṃ tajaṃ paccayassa nirodhā tajaṃ tajaṃ vedanā nirujjhantīti. Sādhū sādhū bhaginiyo, evaṃ hetāṃ bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato.

413. Seyyathāpi bhaginiyo dakkho goghātakā vā goghātakantevāsī vā gāvīm vadhitvā tiṇhena govikantanena gāvīm saṅkanteyya

anupahacca antaram maṁsakāyaṁ anupahacca bāhiram cammakāyaṁ. Yaṁ yadeva tattha antarā vilimaṁsaṁ antarā nhāru antarā bandhanam, taṁ tadeva tiṇhena govikantanena sañchindeyya saṅkanteyya sampakanteyya samparikanteyya, sañchinditvā saṅkantitvā sampakantitvā samparikantitvā vidhunitvā bāhiram cammakāya tenava cammena taṁ gāviṁ paṭicchādetvā evaṁ vadeyya “tathevāyaṁ gāvī saṁyuttā imināva cammenā”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetam bhante. Taṁ kissa hetu, amu hi bhante dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā gāviṁ vadhitvā tiṇhena govikantanena gāviṁ saṅkanteyya anupahacca antaram maṁsakāyaṁ anupahacca bāhiram cammakāyaṁ. Yaṁ yadeva tattha antarā vilimaṁsaṁ antarā nhāru antarā bandhanam, taṁ tadeva tiṇhena govikantanena sañchindeyya saṅkanteyya sampakanteyya samparinteyya, sañchinditvā saṅkantitvā sampakantitvā samparikantitvā vidhunitvā bāhiram cammakāyaṁ tenava cammena taṁ gāviṁ paṭicchādetvā kiñcāpi so evaṁ vadeyya “tathevāyaṁ gāvī saṁyuttā imināva cammenā”ti, atha kho sā gāvī visāmyuttā teneva cammenāti.

Upamā kho me ayaṁ bhaginiyo katā atthassa viññāpanāya, ayamevettha attho. “Antarā maṁsakāyo”ti kho bhaginiyo channetaṁ ajjhattikānaṁ āyatanānaṁ adhivacanaṁ. “Bāhiro cammakāyo”ti kho bhaginiyo channetaṁ bāhirānaṁ āyatanānaṁ adhivacanaṁ. “Antarā vilimaṁsaṁ antarā nhāru antarā bandhanam”ti kho bhaginiyo nandīrāgassetam adhivacanaṁ. “Tiṇham govikantanam”ti kho bhaginiyo ariyāyetaṁ paññāya adhivacanaṁ, yāyaṁ ariyā paññā antarā kilesaṁ antarā saṁyojanaṁ antarā bandhanam sañchindati saṅkantati sampakantati samparikantati.

414. Satta kho panime bhaginiyo bojjaṅgā, yesaṁ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṁ khayā anāsavaṁ cetovimuttiṁ paññāvimuttiṁ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Katame satta, idha bhaginiyo bhikkhu satisambojjaṅgaṁ bhāveti vivekanissitaṁ virāgaṇissitaṁ nirodhanissitaṁ vossaggapariṇāmaṁ. Dhammavicayasambojjaṅgaṁ bhāveti -pa-. Vīriyasambojjaṅgaṁ bhāveti. Pīṭisambojjaṅgaṁ bhāveti. Passaddhisambojjaṅgaṁ bhāveti. Samādhisambojjaṅgaṁ bhāveti.

Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ
nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Ime kho bhaginiyo satta bojjhaṅgā.
Yesaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ
cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā
upasampajja viharatīti.

415. Atha kho āyasmā Nandako tā bhikkhuniyo iminā ovādena ovaditvā
uyyojesi “gacchatha bhaginiyo kālo”ti. Atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmato
Nandakassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ āyasmantaṃ
Nandakaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo Bhagavā etadavoca
“gacchatha bhikkhuniyo kālo”ti. Atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Bhagavantaṃ
abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamimsu. Atha kho Bhagavā
acirapakkantīsu tāsū bhikkhunīsū bhikkhū āmantesi “seyyathāpi bhikkhave
tadahuposathe pannarase na hoti bahunō janassa kaṅkhā vā vimatī vā ‘ūno
nu kho cando, puṇṇo nu kho cando’ti, atha kho puṇṇo candotveva hoti.
Evameva kho bhikkhave tā bhikkhuniyo nandakassa dhammadesanāya
attamanā ceva paripuṇṇāsāṅkappā ca. Tāsaṃ bhikkhave pañcannaṃ
bhikkhunisaṭānaṃ yā pacchimikā bhikkhunī, sā¹ sotāpannā
avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā”ti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinanduntī.

Nandakovādasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catuttham.

5. Cūḷarāhulovādasutta

416. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa
paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “paripakkā

1. Yā pacchimā bhikkhunī, sā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), yā pacchimikā, tā bhikkhuniyo (Ka)

kho Rāhulassa vimuttiparipācanīyā dhammā, yaṃnūnāhaṃ Rāhulaṃ uttarim āsavānaṃ khaye vineyyan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattim piṇḍāya pāvisi, Sāvattiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi “gaṇhāhi Rāhula nisīdanaṃ, yena andhavanaṃ tenupasaṅkamissāma divāvihārāyā”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavato paṭissutvā nisīdanaṃ ādāya Bhagavantaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi.

Tena kho pana samayena anekāni devatāsahassāni Bhagavantaṃ anubandhāni honti “ajja Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ uttarim āsavānaṃ khaye vinessatī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā andhavanaṃ ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle paññatte āsane nisīdi, āyasmāpi kho Rāhulo Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

417. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, cakkhu niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, rūpā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, cakkhusamphasso nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, yamidaṃ¹ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanā-gataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ

1. Yampidaṃ (Sī, Ka)

vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante.

418. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhulā, sotam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa-. Ghānaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Jivhā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Kāyo nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Mano nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, dhammā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, manoviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, manosaṃphassa nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, yamidaṃ manosaṃphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, yamidaṃ manosaṃphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, tasmimpi nibbindati. Sotasmiṃ nibbindati, saddesu

419. Evaṃ passaṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim¹ nibbindati, rūpesu nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇe nibbindati, cakkhusamphasse nibbindati. Yamidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, tasmimpi nibbindati. Sotasmiṃ nibbindati, saddesu

1. Cakkhusmimpi (Syā, Kaṃ) evamitaṃsupi.

nibbindati -pa-. Ghānasmim nibbindati, gandhesu nibbindati. Jivhāya nibbindati, rasesu nibbindati. Kāyasmim nibbindati, phoṭṭhabbesu nibbindati. Manasmim nibbindati, dhammesu nibbindati, manoviññāṇe nibbindati, manosamphasse nibbindati. Yamidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ tasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmim “vimuttam”īti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti. Imasmim ca pana veyyākaraṇasmim bhaññamāne āyasmato Rāhulassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucci, tāsāṃca anakānaṃ devatāsahassānaṃ virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti.

Cūḷarāhulovādasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ pañcamaṃ.

6. Chachakkasutta

420. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “dhammaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāsessāmi, yadidaṃ cha chakkāni, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāssissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni veditabbāni, cha bāhirāni āyatanāni veditabbāni, cha viññāṇakāyā veditabbā, cha phassakāyā veditabbā, cha vedanākāyā veditabbā, cha taṇhākāyā veditabbā.

411. “Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni veditabbāni”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cakkhāyatanam sotāyatanam ghāṇāyatanam

jivhāyatanam kāyāyatanam manāyatanam. “Cha ajjhakkāni āyatanāni veditabbāni”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttam, idametam paṭicca vuttam. Idam paṭhamam chakkaṃ. (1)

“Cha bāhirāni āyatanāni veditabbāni”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttam, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttam. Rūpāyatanam saddāyatanam gandhāyatanam rasāyatanam phoṭṭhabbāyatanam dhammāyatanam. “Cha bāhirāni āyatanāni veditabbāni”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttam, idametam paṭicca vuttam. Idam duttiyāṃ chakkaṃ. (2)

“Cha viññāṇakāyā veditabbā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttam, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttam. Cakkhuṇca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuvīññāṇam, sotaṇca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇam, ghāṇaṇca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇam, jivhaṇca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇam, kāyaṇca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇam, manaṇca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇam. “Cha viññāṇakāyā veditabbā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttam, idametam paṭicca vuttam. Idam tatiyā chakkaṃ. (3)

“Cha phassakāyā veditabbā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttam, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttam. Cakkhuṇca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuvīññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso, sotaṇca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso, ghāṇaṇca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso, jivhaṇca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso, kāyaṇca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso, manaṇca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso. “Cha phassakāyā veditabbā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttam, idametam paṭicca vuttam. Idam catuttham chakkaṃ. (4)

“Cha vedanākāyā veditabbā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttam, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttam. Cakkhuṇca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuvīññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā. Sotaṇca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā. Ghāṇaṇca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā. Jivhaṇca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā. Kāyaṇca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso

phassapaccayā vedanā. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā. “Cha vedanākāyā veditabbā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametam paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idam pañcamam chakkaṃ. (5)

“Cha taṇhākāyā veditabbā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Sotañca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Ghāṇañca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Jivhañca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Kāyañca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. “Cha taṇhākāyā veditabbā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametam paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idam chaṭṭham chakkaṃ. (6)

422. “Cakkhu attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati cakkhussa uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “cakkhu attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti cakkhu anattā.

“Rūpā attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati rūpānaṃ uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “rūpā attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti cakkhu anattā, rūpā anattā.

“Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati cakkhuviññāṇassa uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “cakkhuviññāṇaṃ attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti cakkhu anattā, rūpā anattā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ anattā.

“Cakkhusamphasso attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati cakkhusamphassassa uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “cakkhusamphasso attā”ti

yo vadeyya. Iti cakkhu anattā, rūpā anattā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ anattā, cakkhusamphasso anattā.

“Vedanā attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati vedanāya uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “vedanā attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti cakkhu anattā, rūpā anattā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ anattā, cakkhusamphasso anattā, vedanā anattā.

“Taṇhā attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati taṇhāya uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “taṇhā attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti cakkhu anattā, rūpā anattā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ anattā, cakkhusamphasso anattā, vedanā anattā, taṇhā anattā.

423. “Sotaṃ attā”ti yo vadeyya -pa-. “Ghāṇaṃ attā”ti yo vadeyya -pa-. “Jivhā attā”ti yo vadeyya -pa-. Kāyo “attā”ti yo vadeyya -pa-. “Mano attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati manassa uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “mano attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti mano anattā.

“Dhammā attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati dhammānaṃ uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “dhammā attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti mano anattā, dhammā anattā.

“Manoviññāṇaṃ attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati manoviññāṇassa uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “manoviññāṇaṃ

attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti mano anattā, dhammā anattā, manoviññāṇaṃ anattā.

“Manosamphasso attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na uppajjati manosamphassassa uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “manosamphasso attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti mano anattā, dhammā anattā, manoviññāṇaṃ anattā, manosamphasso anattā.

“Vedanā attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati vedanāya uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “vedanā attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti mano anattā, dhammā anattā, manoviññāṇaṃ anattā, manosamphasso anattā, vedanā anattā.

“Taṇhā attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati taṇhāya uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “taṇhā attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti mano anattā, dhammā anattā, manoviññāṇaṃ anattā, manosamphasso anattā, vedanā anattā, taṇhā anattā.

424. Ayam kho pana bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayagāminī paṭipadā—cakkhuṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Rūpe “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Cakkhusamphassaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Vedanaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Taṇhaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Sotaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati -pa-. Ghānaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati -pa-. Jivhaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me

attā”ti samanupassati -pa-. Kāyaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati -pa-. Manāṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Dhamme “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Manoviññāṇaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Manosamphassaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Vedanaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Taṇhaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati.

Ayaṃ kho pana bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā—cakkhum “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Rūpe “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati.

Cakkhusamphassaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Vedanaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Taṇhaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Sotaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati -pa-. Ghānaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati -pa-. Jivhaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati -pa-. Kāyaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati -pa-. Manāṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Dhamme “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Manoviññāṇaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Manosamphassaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Vedanaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Taṇhaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati.

425. Cakkhuñca bhikkhave paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā. So sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa rāgānusayo anuseti. Dukkāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati

urattālim kandati sammohaṃ āpajjati, tassa paṭighānusayo anuseti.
 Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno tassā vedanāya samudayañca
 atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti,
 tassa avijjānusayo anuseti. So vata bhikkhave sukhāya vedanāya
 rāgānusayaṃ appahāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayaṃ appaṭivinodetvā
 adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayaṃ asamūhanitvā avijjaṃ
 appahāya vijjaṃ anuppādetvā diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro
 bhavissatīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Sotañca bhikkhave paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇaṃ -pa-.
 Ghānañca bhikkhave paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇaṃ -pa-.
 Jivhañca bhikkhave paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Kāyañca
 bhikkhave paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Manañca
 bhikkhave paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati
 phasso, phassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā
 adukkhamasukhaṃ vā. So sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno abhinandati
 abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa rāgānusayo anuseti. Dukkhāya vedanāya
 phuṭṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati urattālim kandati sammohaṃ
 āpajjati, tassa paṭighānusayo anuseti. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho
 samāno tassā vedanāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca
 nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, tassa avijjānusayo anuseti. So vata
 bhikkhave sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayaṃ appahāya dukkhāya vedanāya
 paṭighānusayaṃ appaṭivinodetvā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya
 avijjānusayaṃ asamūhanitvā avijjaṃ appahāya vijjaṃ anuppādetvā diṭṭheva
 dhamme dukkhassantakaro bhavissatīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

426. Cakkhuñca bhikkhave paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ,
 tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā
 dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā. So sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno
 nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa rāgānusayo nānuseti.
 Dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno na socati na kilamati na paridevati na
 urattālim kandati na sammohaṃ āpajjati, tassa paṭighānusayo nānuseti.
 Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno

tassā vedanāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tassa avijjānusayo nānuseti. So vata bhikkhave sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayaṃ pahāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayaṃ samūhanitvā avijjaṃ pahāya vijjaṃ uppādetvā diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro bhavissatīti tñānametaṃ vijjati.

Sotañca bhikkhave paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Ghānañca bhikkhave paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Jivhañca bhikkhave paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Kāyañca bhikkhave paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Manañca bhikkhave paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā. So sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa rāgānusayo nānuseti. Dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattāliṃ kandati na sammohaṃ āpajjati, tassa paṭighānusayo nānuseti. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno tassā vedanāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tassa avijjānusayo nānuseti. So vata bhikkhave sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayaṃ pahāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayaṃ samūhanitvā avijjaṃ pahāya vijjaṃ uppādetvā diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro bhavissatīti tñānametaṃ vijjati.

427. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim¹ nibbindati, rūpesu nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇe nibbindati, cakkhusamphasse nibbindati, vedanāya nibbindati, taṇhāya nibbindati, sotasmim nibbindati, saddesu nibbindati -pa-. Ghānasmmim nibbindati, gandhesu nibbindati. Jivhāya nibbindati, rasesu nibbindati. Kāyasmim nibbindati, phoṭṭhabbesu nibbindati. Manasmim nibbindati, dhammesu nibbindati, manoviññāṇe nibbindati, manosamphasse nibbindati, vedanāya nibbindati, taṇhāya nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmim “vimuttam”Iti

1. Cakkhusmimpi (Syā, Kaṃ) evamitareshupī.

ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī. Imasmiṃ kho pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāṇe saṭṭhimattānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsūti.

Chachakkasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Mahāsaḷāyatanikasutta

428. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “mahāsaḷāyatanikaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhuikaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

429. Cakkhum bhikkhave ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, rūpe ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, cakkhusamphassaṃ ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, yamidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ cakkhusmiṃ sārājati, rūpesu sārājati, cakkhuviññāṇe sārājati, cakkhusamphasse sārājati, yamidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi sārājati.

Tassa sārattassa saṃyuttassa sammūḷhassa assādānupassino viharato āyatiṃ pañcupādānakkhandhā upacayaṃ gacchanti. Taṇhā cassa ponobbhavikā nandīrāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, sā cassa pavaḍḍhati. Tassa kāyikāpi darathā pavaḍḍhanti, cetasikāpi darathā pavaḍḍhanti. Kāyikāpi santāpā pavaḍḍhanti, cetasikāpi santāpā pavaḍḍhanti. Kāyikāpi pariḷāhā pavaḍḍhanti, cetasikāpi pariḷāhā pavaḍḍhanti. So kāyadukkhampi¹ cetodukkhampi paṭisaṃvedeti.

1. Kāyikadukkhampi (Syā, Kaṃ), kāyikaṃ dukkhampi (Ka)

Sotaṃ bhikkhave ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ -pa-. Ghānaṃ bhikkhave ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ -pa-. Jivhaṃ bhikkhave ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ -pa-. Kāyaṃ bhikkhave ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ -pa-. Manasṃ bhikkhave ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, dhamme bhikkhave ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, manoviññāṇaṃ bhikkhave ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, manosamphassaṃ bhikkhave ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, yamidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ manasmiṃ sārājati, dhammesu sārājati, manoviññāṇe sārājati, manosamphasse sārājati, yamidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi sārājati.

Tassa sārattassa saṃyuttassa sammūlhassa assādānupassino viharato āyatim pañcupādānakkhandhā upacayaṃ gacchanti. Taṇhā cassa ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, sā cassa pavaḍḍhati. Tassa kāyikāpi darathā pavaḍḍhanti, cetasikāpi darathā pavaḍḍhanti. Kāyikāpi santāpā pavaḍḍhanti, cetasikāpi santāpā pavaḍḍhanti. Kāyikāpi pariḷāhā pavaḍḍhanti, cetasikāpi pariḷāhā pavaḍḍhanti. So kāyadukkhampi cetodukkhampi paṭisaṃvedeti.

430. Cakkhuñca kho bhikkhave jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, rūpe jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, cakkhusamphassaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, yamidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ cakkhusmiṃ na sārājati, rūpesu na sārājati, cakkhuviññāṇe na sārājati, cakkhusamphasse na sārājati, yamidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi na sārājati.

Tassa asārattassa asaṃyuttassa asammūlhassa ādīnavānupassino viharato āyatim pañcupādānakkhandhā apacayaṃ gacchanti. Taṇhā cassa ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, sā cassa pahīyati. Tassa kāyikāpi darathā pahīyanti, cetasikāpi darathā pahīyanti. Kāyikāpi santāpā pahīyanti, cetasikāpi santāpā pahīyanti. Kāyikāpi pariḷāhā pahīyanti, cetasikāpi pariḷāhā pahīyanti. So kāyasukhampi cetosukhampi paṭisaṃvedeti.

431. Yā tathābhūta¹ diṭṭhi, sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Yo tathābhūta¹ saṅkappo, svāssa hoti sammāsaṅkappo. Yo tathābhūta¹ vāyāmo, svāssa hoti sammāvāyāmo. Yā tathābhūta¹ sati, sāssa hoti sammāsati. Yo tathābhūta¹ samādhi, svāssa hoti sammāsamādhi. Pubbeva kho panassa kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ ājīvo suparisuddho hoti. Evamassāyaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvanāpāripurīṃ gacchati.

Tassa evaṃ imaṃ ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato cattāropi satipaṭṭhānā bhāvanāpāripurīṃ gacchanti, cattāropi sammappadhānā bhāvanāpāripurīṃ gacchanti, cattāropi iddhipādā bhāvanāpāripurīṃ gacchanti, pañcapī indriyāṇi bhāvanāpāripurīṃ gacchanti, pañcapī balāni bhāvanāpāripurīṃ gacchanti, sattapī bojjhaṅgā bhāvanāpāripurīṃ gacchanti.

Tassime dve dhammā yuganaddhā² vattanti, samatho ca vipassanā ca. So ye dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā, te dhamme abhiññā pariñānāti. Ye dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā, te dhamme abhiññā pajahati. Ye dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā, te dhamme abhiññā bhāveti. Ye dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā, te dhamme abhiññā sacchikaroti.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā, pañcupādānakkhandhātissa vacanīyaṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā, avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca. Ime dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā, samatho ca vipassanā ca. Ime dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā, vijjā ca vimutti ca. Ime dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā.

1. Yathābhūta (Sī, I)

2. Yuganaddhā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

432. Sotaṃ bhikkhave jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ -pa-. Ghānaṃ bhikkhave jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ -pa-. Jivhaṃ bhikkhave jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ -pa-. Kāyaṃ bhikkhave jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ -pa-. Manasā bhikkhave jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, dhamme jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, manoviññāṇaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, manosamphassaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, yamidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ manasmiṃ na sārājati, dhammesu na sārājati, manoviññāṇe na sārājati, manosamphasse na sārājati, yamidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi na sārājati.

Tassa asāraṭṭassa asaṃyuttassa asammūḷhassa ādīnavānupassino viharato āyatim pañcupādānakkhandhā apacayaṃ gacchanti. Taṇhā cassa ponobbhavikā nandīrāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, sā cassa pahīyati. Tassa kāyikāpi darathā pahīyanti, cetasikāpi darathā pahīyanti. Kāyikāpi santāpā pahīyanti, cetasikāpi santāpā pahīyanti. Kāyikāpi pariḷāhā pahīyanti, cetasikāpi pariḷāhā pahīyanti. So kāyasukhampi cetosukhampi paṭisaṃvedeti.

433. Yā tathābhūtaṭṭassa diṭṭhi, sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Yo tathābhūtaṭṭassa saṅkappo, svāssa hoti sammāsaṅkappo. Yo tathābhūtaṭṭassa vāyāmo, svāssa hoti sammāvāyāmo. Yā tathābhūtaṭṭassa sati, sāssa hoti sammāsati. Yo tathābhūtaṭṭassa samādhi, svāssa hoti sammāsamādhi. Pubbeva kho paṇassa kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ ājīvo supārisuddho hoti. Evamassāyaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchati.

Tassa evaṃ imaṃ ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato cattāropi satipaṭṭhānā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti, cattāropi sammappadhānā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti, cattāropi iddhipādā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti, pañcapi indriyāni bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti, pañcapi bālāni bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti, sattapi bojjhaṅgā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti.

Tassime dve dhammā yuganandhā vattanti, samatho ca vipassanā ca. So ye dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā, te dhamme abhiññā parijānāti.

Ye dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā, te dhamme abhiññā pajahati. Ye dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā, te dhamme abhiññā bhāveti. Ye dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā, te dhamme abhiññā sacchikaroti.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā, pañcupādānakkhandhātissa vacanīyaṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā.

Katame bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā, avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca. Ime dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā, samatho ca vipassanā ca. Ime dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā, vijjā ca vimutti ca. Ime dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinduntī.

Mahāsaḷāyatanikasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ sattamaṃ.

8. Nagaravindeyyasutta

434. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ yena Nagaravindaṃ nāma Kosalānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ gāmo tadavasari. Assosum kho Nagaravindeyyakā¹ brāhmaṇagahapatikā “samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ Nagaravindaṃ anuppatto. Taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato ‘itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā’ ti.

1. Nagaravindeyyā (Ka)

so imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakaṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ
pajaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ
deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ
sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti,
sādhū kho pana tathārūpānaṃ Arahataṃ dassanaṃ hotī”ti.

Atha kho Nagaravindeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā appekacce Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā
ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, appekacce Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodimsu,
sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu,
appekacce yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu,
appekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu,
appekacce tuṇhībhūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinne kho
Nagaravindeyyake brāhmaṇagahapatike Bhagavā etadavoca—

435. Sace vo gahapatayo aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ
“kathaṃbhūtā gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇā na sakkātabbā na garukātabbā
na mānetabbā na pūjetabbā”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe gahapatayo tesaṃ
aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha “ye te
samaṇabrāhmaṇā cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu avītarāgā avītidosā avītamohā
ajjhattaṃ avūpasantacittā samavisamaṃ caranti kāyena vācāya manasā,
evārūpā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na sakkātabbā na garukātabbā na mānetabbā na
pūjetabbā. Taṃ kissa hetu, mayampi hi cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu avītarāgā
avītidosā avītamohā ajjhattaṃ avūpasantacittā samavisamaṃ carāma kāyena
vācāya manasā. Tesaṃ no samacariyampi hetuṃ uttari apassataṃ tasmā te
bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā na sakkātabbā na garukātabbā na mānetabbā na
pūjetabbā. Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā sotaviññeyyesu saddesu.
Ghānaviññeyyesu gandhesu. Jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu. Kāyaviññeyyesu
phoṭṭhabbesu. Manoviññeyyesu dhammesu avītarāgā avītidosā avītamohā
ajjhattaṃ avūpasantacittā samavisamaṃ caranti kāyena vācāya manasā,
evārūpā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na sakkātabbā na garukātabbā na mānetabbā na
pūjetabbā. Taṃ kissa hetu, mayampi hi manoviññeyyesu dhammesu
avītarāgā avītidosā

avītamohā ajjhattaṃ avūpasantacittā samavisamaṃ carāma kāyena vācāya manasā, tesaṃ no samacariyampi hetuṃ uttari apassataṃ. Tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā na sakkātabbā na garukātabbā na mānetabbā na pūjetabbā”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe gahapatayo tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha.

436. Sace pana vo gahapatayo aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyurū “kathaṃbhūtā gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇā sakkātabbā garukātabbā mānetabbā pūjetabbā”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe gahapatayo tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha “ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu vītarāgā vītadosā vītamohā ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacittā samacariyaṃ caranti kāyena vācāya manasā, evarūpā samaṇabrāhmaṇā sakkātabbā garukātabbā mānetabbā pūjetabbā. Taṃ kissa hetu, mayampi hi¹ cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu avītarāgā avītadosā avītamohā ajjhattaṃ avūpasantacittā samavisamaṃ carāma kāyena vācāya manasā. Tesaṃ no samacariyampi hetuṃ uttari passataṃ tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sakkātabbā garukātabbā mānetabbā pūjetabbā. Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā sotaviññeyyesu saddesu. Ghānaviññeyyesu gandhesu. Jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu. Kāyaviññeyyesu phoṭṭhabbesu. Manoviññeyyesu dhammesu vītarāgā vītadosā vītamohā ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacittā samacariyaṃ caranti kāyena vācāya manasā, evarūpā samaṇabrāhmaṇā sakkātabbā garukātabbā mānetabbā pūjetabbā. Taṃ kissa hetu, mayampi hi manoviññeyyesu dhammesu avītarāgā avītadosā avītamohā ajjhattaṃ avūpasantacittā samavisamaṃ carāma kāyena vācāya manasā, tesaṃ no samacariyampi hetuṃ uttari passataṃ. Tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sakkātabbā garukātabbā mānetabbā pūjetabbā”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe gahapatayo tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha.

437. Sace pana vo² gahapatayo aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyurū “ke paṇāyasmantānaṃ ākāra ke anvayā, yena tumhe

1. Mayam hi (?)

2. Sace te (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

āyasmanto evaṃ vadetha ‘addhā te āyasmanto vītarāgā vā rāgavinayāya vā paṭipannā, vītadosā vā dosavinayāya vā paṭipannā, vītamohā vā mohavinayāya vā paṭipannā’ti”, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe gahapatayo tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam evaṃ byākareyyātha “tathā hi te āyasmanto araṇṇavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti, natthi kho pana tattha tathārūpā cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā, ye disvā disvā abhirameyyuṃ. Natthi kho pana tattha tathārūpā sotaviññeyyā saddā, ye sutvā sutvā abhirameyyuṃ. Natthi kho pana tattha tathārūpā ghānaviññeyyā gandhā, ye ghāyitvā ghāyitvā abhirameyyuṃ. Natthi kho pana tattha tathārūpā jivhāviññeyyā rasā, ye sāyitvā sāyitvā abhirameyyuṃ. Natthi kho pana tattha tathārūpā kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā, ye phusitvā phusitvā abhirameyyuṃ. Ime kho no āvuso ākāra ime anvayā, yena mayam¹ evaṃ vadeva ‘addhā te āyasmanto vītarāgā vā rāgavinayāya vā paṭipannā, vītadosā vā dosavinayāya vā paṭipannā, vītamohā vā mohavinayāya vā paṭipannā’ti”, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe gahapatayo tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam evaṃ byākareyyāthāti.

Evaṃ vutte Nagaravindeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantam etadavocuṃ “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti’ti. Evamevaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, ete mayam bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇam gacchāma dhammaṇca bhikkhusamghaṇca, upāsake no bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupete saraṇam gate”ti.

Nagaravindeyyasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ aṭṭhamam.

9. Piṇḍapātapārisuddhisutta

438. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ

1. Yena mayam āyasmanto (Sī, I), yena mayam āyasmante (Syā, Kam)

paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho
āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Vipprasannāni kho te Sāriputta indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo
pariyodāto, katamena kho tvaṃ Sāriputta vihārena etarahi bahulaṃ
viharasīti. Suññatāvihārena kho ahaṃ bhante etarahi bahulaṃ viharāmīti.
Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta, mahāpurisavihārena kira tvaṃ Sāriputta etarahi
bahulaṃ viharasi. Mahāpurisavihāro eso¹ Sāriputta yadidaṃ suññatā.
Tasmātiha Sāriputta bhikkhu sace ākaṅkheyya “suññatāvihārena bahulaṃ²,
vihareyyaṃ”ti. Tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṅcikkhitabbaṃ “yena
cāhaṃ maggena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisim, yasmim ca padese piṇḍāya
acarim, yena ca maggena gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamim. Atthi nu kho me
tattha cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā
paṭighaṃ vāpi cetaso”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ
jānāti “yena cāhaṃ maggena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisim, yasmim ca padese
piṇḍāya acarim, yena ca maggena gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamim. Atthi me
tattha cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā
paṭighaṃ vāpi cetaso”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā tesamyeva pāpakānaṃ
akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta
bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “yena cāyaṃ maggena gāmaṃ
piṇḍāya pāvisim, yasmim ca padese piṇḍāya acarim, yena ca maggena
gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamim. Natthi me tattha cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu
chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā paṭighaṃ vāpi cetaso”ti, tena Sāriputta
bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu
dhammesu.

439. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṅcikkhitabbaṃ “yena
cāhaṃ maggena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisim, yasmim ca padese piṇḍāya
acarim, yena ca maggena gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamim. Atthi nu kho me
tattha sotaviññeyyesu saddesu -pa-. Ghānaviññeyyesu gandhesu.
Jivhāviññeyyesu

1. Hesa (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Etarahi bahulaṃ (Sī, I)

rasesu. Kāyaviññeyyesu phoṭṭhabbesu. Manoviññeyyesu dhammesu chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā paṭighaṃ vāpi cetaso”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “yena cāhaṃ maggena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ, yasmim ca padese piṇḍāya acarim, yena ca maggena gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamim. Atthi me tattha manoviññeyyesu dhammesu chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā paṭighaṃ vāpi cetaso”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā tesamīyeva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “yena cāhaṃ maggena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ, yasmim ca padese piṇḍāya acarim, yena ca maggena gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamim. Natthi me tattha manoviññeyyesu dhammesu chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā paṭighaṃ vāpi cetaso”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā tenava pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

440. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “pahīnā nu kho me pañca kāmagaṇā”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “appahīnā kho me pañca kāmagaṇā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā pañcannaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ pahānāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “pahīnā kho me pañca kāmagaṇā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

441. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “pahīnā nu kho me pañca nīvaraṇā”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “appahīnā kho me pañca nīvaraṇā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā pañcannaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ pahānāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhunā paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “pahīnā kho me pañca nīvaraṇā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

442. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “pariññātā nu kho me pañcupādānakkhandhā”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “apariññātā kho me pañcupādānakkhandhā”ti, tena Sāriputta

bhikkhunā pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ pariññāya vāyamītabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “pariññātā kho me pañcupādānakkhandhā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

443. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “bhāvitā nu kho me cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhāvitā kho me cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamītabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “bhāvitā kho me cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

444. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “bhāvitā nu kho me cattāro sammappadhānā”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhāvitā kho me cattāro sammappadhānā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā catunnaṃ sammappadhānānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamītabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “bhāvitā kho me cattāro sammappadhānā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

445. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “bhāvitā nu kho me cattāro iddhipādā”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhāvitā kho me cattāro iddhipādā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamītabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “bhāvitā kho me cattāro iddhipādā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

446. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “bhāvitāni nu kho me pañcīndriyānī”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhāvitāni kho me pañcīndriyānī”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamītabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu

paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “bhāvitāni kho me pañcindriyānī”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

447. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “bhāvitāni nu kho me pañca balānī”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhāvitāni kho me pañca balānī”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā pañcannaṃ balānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “bhāvitāni kho me pañca balānī”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā tenena pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

448. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “bhāvitā nu kho me satta bojjhaṅgā”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhāvitā kho me satta bojjhaṅgā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “bhāvitā kho me satta bojjhaṅgā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

449. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “bhāvito nu kho me ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhāvito kho me ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “bhāvito kho me ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

450. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “bhāvitā nu kho me samatho ca vipasanā cā”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhāvitā kho me samatho ca vipassanā cā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā samathavipassanānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “bhāvitā

kho me samatho ca vipassanā cā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbāṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

451. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbāṃ “sacchikatā nu kho me vijjā ca vimutti cā”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “asacchikatā kho me vijjā ca vimutti cā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā vijjāya vimuttiyā sacchikiriyāya vāyāmitabbāṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “sacchikatā kho me vijjā ca vimutti cā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbāṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

452. Ye hi keci Sāriputta atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā piṇḍapātaṃ parisodhesuṃ, sabbe te evameva paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā piṇḍapātaṃ parisodhesuṃ. Yepi hi keci Sāriputta anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā piṇḍapātaṃ parisodhessanti, sabbe te evameva paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā piṇḍapātaṃ parisodhessanti. Yepi hi keci Sāriputta etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā piṇḍapātaṃ parisodhenti, sabbe te evameva paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā piṇḍapātaṃ parisodhenti. Tasmātiha Sāriputta¹ “paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā piṇḍapātaṃ parisodhessāmā”ti evaṃ hi vo Sāriputta sikkhitabbanti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Sāriputtā Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Piṇḍapātapārisuddhisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ navamaṃ.

10. Indriyabhāvanāsutta

453. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Gajaṅgalāyaṃ² viharati Suveḷuvane³. Atha kho Uttaro māṇavo pārāsiviyantevāsī⁴ yena

1. Vo Sāriputta evaṃ sikkhitabbāṃ (Sī, I)

2. Kajaṅgalāyaṃ (Sī, I), Kajaṅgalāyaṃ (Syā, Kam)

3. Veḷuvane (Syā, kam), Mukheluvane (Sī, I)

4. Pārāsariyantevāsī (Sī, I), pārāsiriyantevāsī (Syā, Kam)

Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Uttaraṃ māṇavaṃ pārāsiviyantevāsīṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “deseti Uttara pārāsiviyo brāhmaṇo sāvakānaṃ indriyabhāvanan”ti. Deseti bho Gotama pārāsiviyo brāhmaṇo sāvakānaṃ indriyabhāvananti. Yathā kathaṃ pana Uttara deseti pārāsiviyo brāhmaṇo sāvakānaṃ indriyabhāvananti. Idha bho Gotama cakkhunā rūpaṃ na passati, sotena saddaṃ na suṇāti. Evaṃ kho bho Gotama deseti pārāsiviyo brāhmaṇo sāvakānaṃ indriyabhāvananti. Evaṃ sante kho Uttara andho bhāvitindriyo bhavissati, badhiro bhāvitindriyo bhavissati, yathā pārāsiviyassa brāhmaṇassa vacanaṃ. Andho hi Uttara cakkhunā rūpaṃ na passati, badhiro sotena saddaṃ na suṇātīti. Evaṃ vutte Uttaro māṇavo pārāsiviyantesī tuṇhībhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdi.

Atha kho Bhagavā Uttaraṃ māṇavaṃ pārāsiviyantevāsīṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ maṅkubhūtaṃ pattakkhandhaṃ adhomukhaṃ pajjhoyantaṃ appaṭibhānaṃ veditvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “aññathā kho Ānanda deseti pārāsiviyo brāhmaṇo sāvakānaṃ indriyabhāvanaṃ, aññathā ca panānanda ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā hotī”ti. Etassa Bhagavā kālo, etassa Sugata kālo, yaṃ Bhagavā ariyassa vinaye anuttaraṃ indriyabhāvanaṃ deseyya, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. Tenahānanda suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

454. Kathañcānanda ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā hoti, idhānanda bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā uppajjati manāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ, so evaṃ pajānāti “uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ, taṅca kho saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ upekkhā”ti. Tassa taṃ uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Seyyathāpi Ānanda cakkhumā puriso ummīletvā vā nimīleyya, nimīletvā vā ummīleyya. Evameva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci evaṃsīghaṃ

evaṃtuvaṭaṃ evaṃappakasirena uppannaṃ maṇāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ maṇāpāmaṇāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu.

455. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno soteṇa saddaṃ sutvā uppajjati maṇāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati maṇāpāmaṇāpaṃ, so evaṃ pajānāti “uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ maṇāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ maṇāpāmaṇāpaṃ, taṅca kho saṅkhattaṃ oḷārikaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ upekkhā”ti. Tassa taṃ uppannaṃ maṇāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ maṇāpāmaṇāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Seyyathāpi Ānanda balavā puriso appakasireneva accharam¹ pahareyya. Evameva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci evaṃsīghaṃ evaṃtuvaṭaṃ evaṃappakasirena uppannaṃ maṇāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ maṇāpāmaṇāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā sotaviññeyyesu saddesu.

456. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā uppajjati maṇāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati maṇāpāmaṇāpaṃ, so evaṃ pajānāti “uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ maṇāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ maṇāpāmaṇāpaṃ, taṅca kho saṅkhattaṃ oḷārikaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ upekkhā”ti. Tassa taṃ uppannaṃ maṇāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ maṇāpāmaṇāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Seyyathāpi Ānanda īsakapone² padumapalāse³ udakaphusitāni pavattanti na saṇṭhanti. Evameva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci evaṃsīghaṃ evaṃtuvaṭaṃ evaṃappakasirena uppannaṃ maṇāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ maṇāpāmaṇāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā ghānaviññeyyesu gandhesu.

457. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā uppajjati maṇāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati maṇāpāmaṇāpaṃ, so evaṃ pajānāti “uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ maṇāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ maṇāpāmaṇāpaṃ, taṅca kho saṅkhattaṃ oḷārikaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ upekkhā”ti. Tassa taṃ uppannaṃ maṇāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ maṇāpāmaṇāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā

1. Accharikaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

2. Īsakapone (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), īsakaphaṇe (Sī-Tṭha), “majjhe uccaṃ hutvā”ti

Ṭikāya saṃsanditabbā.

3. Paduminipatte (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

saṇṭhāti. Seyyathāpi Ānanda balavā puriso jivhagge khelapiṇḍam saṃyūhitvā appakasirena vameyya¹. Evameva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci evaṃsīghaṃ evaṃtuvaṭaṃ evaṃappakasirena uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu.

458. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā uppajjati manāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ, so evaṃ pajānāti “uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ, tañca kho saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ santaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ upekkhā”ti. Tassa taṃ uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Seyyathāpi Ānanda balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya. Evameva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci evaṃsīghaṃ evaṃtuvaṭaṃ evaṃ-appakasirena uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā kāyaviññeyyesu phoṭṭhabbesu.

459. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno manasā dhammaṃ viññāya uppajjati manāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ, so evaṃ pajānāti “uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ, tañca kho saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ upekkhā”ti. Tassa taṃ uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Seyyathāpi Ānanda balavā puriso divasaṃsantatte² ayokaṭāhe dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni nipāteyya, dandho Ānanda udakaphusitānaṃ nipāto, atha kho naṃ khippameva parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya. Evameva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci evaṃsīghaṃ evaṃtuvaṭaṃ evaṃappakasirena uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā manoviññeyyesu dhammesu. Evaṃ kho Ānanda ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā hoti.

460. Kathaṇcānanda sekho hoti pāṭipado, idhānanda bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā uppajjati manāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ,

1. Sandhameyya (Ka)

2. Divasasantatte (Sī)

so tena uppannena manāpena uppannena amanāpena uppannena manāpāmanāpena aṭṭiyati harāyati jigucchati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya uppajjati manāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ, so tena uppannena manāpena uppannena amanāpena uppannena manāpāmanāpena aṭṭiyati harāyati jigucchati. Evaṃ kho Ānanda sekho hoti pāṭipado.

461. Kathaṇcānanda ariyo hoti bhāvitindriyo, idhānanda bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā uppajjati manāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ, so sace ākaṅkhati “paṭikūle¹ appaṭikūlasaṇṇī vihareyyan”ti, appaṭikūlasaṇṇī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaṇṇī vihareyyan”ti, paṭikūlasaṇṇī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaṇṇī vihareyyan”ti, appaṭikūlasaṇṇī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaṇṇī vihareyyan”ti, paṭikūlasaṇṇī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “paṭikūlaṇca appaṭikūlaṇca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno”ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno.

462. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya uppajjati manāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ. So sace ākaṅkhati “paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaṇṇī vihareyyan”ti, appaṭikūlasaṇṇī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaṇṇī vihareyyan”ti, paṭikūlasaṇṇī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaṇṇī vihareyyan”ti, appaṭikūlasaṇṇī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaṇṇī vihareyyan”ti, paṭikūlasaṇṇī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “paṭikūlaṇca appaṭikūlaṇca tadubhayampi abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno”ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno. Evaṃ kho Ānanda ariyo hoti bhāvitindriyo.

1. Paṭikkūle (sabbattha)

463. Iti kho Ānanda desitā mayā ariyassa vinaye anuttarā
indriyabhāvanā, desito sekho pāṭipado, desito ariyo bhāvitindriyo. Yaṃ kho
Ānanda Satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakaṇaṃ hitesinā anukampakena anukampaṃ
upādāya, kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni Ānanda rukkhamūlāni etāni
suññāgārāni. Jhāyathānanda, mā pamādattha, mā pacchā vippaṭisārino
ahuvattha, ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinandīti.

Indriyabhāvanāsuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dasamaṃ.

Salāyatanavaggo niṭṭhito pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Anāthapiṇḍiko Channo, Puṇṇo Nandakarāhulā.
Chachakkaṃ Salāyatanikaṃ, Nagaravindeyyasuddhikā.
Indriyabhāvanā cāpi, vaggo Ovādapañcamoti.

Idaṃ vaggānamuddānaṃ

Devadahonupado ca, Suññato ca Vibhaṅgako.
Salāyatanoti vaggā, Uparipaṇṇāsake ṭhitāti.

Uparipaṇṇāsakaṃ samattaṃ.

Tīhi paṇṇāsakehi paṭimaṇḍito sakalo Majjhimanikāyo samatto.

Uparipaṇṇāsapāliyā
Lakkhitabbapadānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[Ā]	
Aggitthiko	181	Āyatanakusalo	108
Aciravato	169	Āyasmā Pukkusāti	282
Acelakassapo	165	[U]	
Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ	234	Uttaro māṇavo	347
Ataramānova	277	[E]	
Attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ	100	Ekacchiggaḷaṃ	207
Antevāsūpaddavo	157	Ekissā lokadhātuyā	110
Anāthapiṇḍiko	301	[Ka]	
Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto	306	Kammakāraṇā	202
Anupadadhammavipassanaṃ	75	Kāyagatāsati	131
Ayosaṅkunā	224	Kāyasamācāraṃ	94
Araṇavibhaṅgaṃ	273	Kukkulanirayo	223
Ariyo vimokkho	52	Koḷāpaṃ	137
Ariyo sammāsamādhī	116	[Kha]	
Asappurisaḍānaṃ	72	Khārodakā nadī	223
Asappurisaḍhammo	86	Khīratthiko	180
Assādo	68	[Ga]	
Asipattavanaṃ	223	Gaṇakamoggallāno	52
[Ā]		Gaṇārāmo	152
Ākāśadhātu	285	Guttadvāro	53
Ācariyūpaddavo	157		
Ādīnavo	68		
Ānāpānassati	124		
Āpodhātu	284		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ga]		[Ja]	
Gūthanirayo	223	Janapadaniruttim	278
Godammā	170	Jayaseno	169
Gopakamoggallāno	58	Jāgariyaṃ anuyutto	54
[Gha]		Jāneyya nu kho asappuriso	70
Gharāvāso	174	Jāneyya nu kho sappuriso	72
[Ca]		[Tha]	
Cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ	102	Thānāṭhānakusalo	109
Catasso dakkhiṇā	299	[Ta]	
Cattārimāni adhikaraṇāni	35	Tatiyaṃ devadūtaṃ	219
Cattārome puggalā	252	Tatrupapattiyā	141
Cattāro vohārā	79	Tapodo	231
Catutthaṃ devadūtaṃ	219	Tambalohaṃ	224
Candano devaputto	240	Tiracchānagatā	205
Cittuppādaṃ	97	Tejodhātu	284
Cuddasa paṭipuggalikā	297	Telatthiko	180
[Cha]		[Da]	
Cha ajjhattikabāhirāni	81	Dāyapālo	193
Cha chakkāni	327	Diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃ	99
Chattimsa sattapadā	260	Dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā	294
Chandarāgavemattatā	66	Dukkhanirodhaṃ	294
Chandamūlakā	66	Dukkhasamudayaṃ	293
Channo ābādhiko	307	Dukkhaṃ	292
Chayimā dhātuyo	81	Dutiyaṃ devadūtaṃ	218
Chayimāni vivādamūlāni	33	Dussayugaṃ	295
		[Dha]	
		Dhammacakkaṃ	291
		Dhātukusalo	107

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Na]		[Bha]	
Nagaravindeyyakā	339	Bhaṇḍanaajātā	191
Nandako	314	Bhavūpapattiyo	186
Navanītattthiko	181	Bhāvitindriyo	351
Nāgavaniko	172	Bhāvetabbā	337
Nirayapālā	204, 221	Bhūmijo	177
Nissaraṇaṃ	68	Bhojane mattaññū	54
Nevussādanā	275		
[Pa]		[Ma]	
Paccekabuddhasatāni	113	Maññassavā	289
Pañcakaṅgo	184	Manopavicārā	259
Pañca nīvaraṇe	85	Manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃ	103
Pañcamaṃ devadūtāṃ	220	Manosamācāraṃ	96
Pañcavidhabandhanaṃ	221	Mahānirayassa	222
Paṭiccasamuppādakusalo	109	Mahāpajāpati	295
Paṭhamāṃ devadūtāṃ	217	Mahāpurisavihāro	343
Paṇḍitalakkhaṇāni	208	Migāramātupāsādo	147
Paṇḍito bhikkhu	107	Mittavatāya	159
Pathavīdhātu	283		
Pariññeyyā	337	[Ya]	
Pahātabbā	337	Yamo rājā	217
Puṭṭhi	132		
[Pa]		[Ra]	
Bākulo	166	Raṭṭhapiṇḍaṃ	168
Bālalakkhaṇāni	201	Rahovādaṃ	277
Bāhirāni āyatanāni	258		
Bodhisattamātā	162	[La]	
Bodhisatto	161	Lomasakaṅgiyo	240
Brahmacārūpaddavo	158	Lohaguḷaṃ	224

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]		[Sa]	
Vacīsamācāraṃ	95	Sampatijāto	164
Vāyodhātu	284	Sappurisdānaṃ	74
Viññāṇakāyā	259	Sappurisdhammo	87
Vimuttiparipācanīyā	325	Samiddhi	249
[Sa]		Simbalivanaṃ	223
Sakkāyadiṭṭhi	67	Silāguḷaṃ	137
Saṅkhārūpapattiṃ	140	Sukhavinicchayaṃ	273
Sacchikātabbā	337	Subho māṇavo	243
Saññāpaṭilābhaṃ	98	Sekho pāṭipado	350
Satta saṃghagatā	298	[Ha]	
Sapattavatāya	159	Hatthidamako	173
Sampajānakārī	54	Hatthidammā	170

Uparipaṇṇāsapāliyā

Nānāpāṭhā

Paṭhamo mūlapāṭho, Sī = Sīhaḷapothhakam, Syā = Syāmapothhakam,
Kaṁ = Kambojapothhakam, I = Inḡalisapothhakam, Ka = kesuci
Marammapothhakesu dissamānapāṭho, Ka-Sī = kesuci Sīhaḷapothhakesu
dissamānapāṭho, Ṭṭha = Aṭṭhakathā.

Uparipaṇṇāsapāliyā

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Akkhāyati = Āyatanamakkhāyati (Ka)	21
Agarum karitvā = Agarukaritvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	235
Aggitthiko = Aggatthiko (Sī)	181
Aggimutto = Aggimukko (Sī, I)	107
Accharam = Accharikam (Syā, Kaṁ, I, Ka)	349
Ajjhattam = Ajjhattam cittam (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	268, 269, 270
Ajjhattikabāhirāni = Ajjhattikāni bāhirāni (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	81
Ajjhogāhetvā = Ajjhogahetvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	211
Aññatra saṅkhārehi viññāṇassa = Aññatra viññāṇā (Syā, Kaṁ)	
Aññatra viññāṇena (Ka)	20
Aṭṭhim katvā = Aṭṭhikatvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	242
Aṭṭhimiñjam = Aṭṭhimiñjā (Sī, I)	283
Aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato sekkho = Aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgatā sekkhā	
paṭipadā (Sī)	120
Atatham = Attham (Syā, Kaṁ, I) Attha (Sī)	43
Antogadhāvāssa = Antogadhā tassa (Sī, I)	136
Atha kinti carahi vo = Atha kinti vo (Sī, I)	
Atha kiñcarahi vo (Ka)	27

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Atha kho = Evaṃ vutte (Syā, Kaṃ)	251
Atthi ca kho = Atthi ceva kho (Sī, Ka)	250
Atthi ca sā = Atthi cesā (Sī, Ka)	250
Atthitvevassa = Atthitevassa (Sī, I)	75
Adantamaraṇaṃ = Adantaṃ maraṇaṃ (Ka)	176
Adhiciṇṇaṃ = Aviciṇṇaṃ (Sī, I)	32
Adhibandhaṃ = Anubandhaṃ (Sī, I) Addhubandhaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)	208
Adhimattā sīse sīsavedanā = Adhimattā vātā sīsaṃ parikantanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	302
Adhimānenapi = Adhimānena (?)	40
Adhivuttiṭṭhāni = Adhimuttiṭṭhāni (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	18
Adhobhāgaṃ = Adhobhāgā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	285
Anabhāvaṃkate = Anabhāvakate (Sī, I) Anabhāvaṅgate (Syā, Kaṃ)	43
Aniccā = Aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā (?) (Sī, I)	317, 318
Anupādānā = Anupāhārā (Sī, I) Anupahārā (Syā, Kaṃ)	288
Anuyantā = Anuyuttā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	211
Anvāvattanti = Anvāvaṭṭanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	157
Apagatasambandhāni = Apagatanahārusambandhāni (Syā, Kaṃ)	134
Apipaṇujjamānoti = Apipaṇujjamānopīti (Ka-Sī) Apipayujjamānoti (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	156
Apāpurīyati = Avāpurīyati (Sī)	222
Appaṭibaddho = Appaṭibandho (Ka)	75
Abbuhanahetu = Abbuyhanahetu (Sī) Abbhūṇhanahetu (Syā, Kaṃ)	3
Abbuhi = Abbuyhi (Sī) Abbhūṇhi (Syā, Kaṃ)	4
Abbuheyya = Abbuyheyya (Sī) Abbhūṇheyya (Syā, Kaṃ)	3
Abyābajjhā = Abyāpajjhā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	97
Abhimattheyya = Abhimantheyya (Sī, I)	302
Abhimanthento = Abhimatthento (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	137
Abhimantheyya = Abhimattheyya (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	181

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Abhiraddhā = Abhinandāma (Syā, Kaṁ)	315
Abhisannāni parisannāni = Abhisandāni parisandāni (Ka)	136
Amaññimsu = Maññeyyuruṁ (Ka)	122
Amāhaṁ = Apāhaṁ (Sī, I, Ka)	253
Ayokhilaṁ = Ayokhīlaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	204
Ayaṁ = Ayampi (Sī, I)	86
Ayaṁ = Ayaṁ kho (Syā, Kaṁ)	93
Ayampi = Ayaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	186
Avāpuraṇaṁ = Apāpuraṇaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	168
Asappurisabhatti = Asappurisabhatti (sabbattha)	71
Asappurisadiṭṭhi = Asappurisadiṭṭhī (sabbattha)	71
Asammuṭṭhā = Appammuṭṭhā (Syā, Kaṁ)	127
Asaṁhīraṁ = Asaṁhiraṁ (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	226
Asu ca = Asuci (sabbattha)	46

[Ā]

Ādimyeva = Ādisova (Sī, I) Ādiyeva (Ka)	251
Āraññaṅko = Rañño (Sī, I)	173
Ārammaṇaṁ = Āramaṇaṁ (?)	136
Āviñcheyya = Āviñjeyya (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	180
Āvuto = Āvaṭo (Sī-Tṭha, I) Āvuṭo (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	171
Āsīviso = Āsiviso (Ka)	48
Āsañca anāsañcepi = Āsañca anāsañca cepi (Tṭha)	178

[I]

Iti vadaṁ = Iti paraṁ (Ka)	274
Itiyime = Itime (Sī) Itissime (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	117
Idaṁpāhaṁ = Idaṁpahaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	161
Idaṁ vatvāna = Idaṁ vatvā (Sī, I) Evamidīsesu ṭhānesu.	225
Idaṁ kira me = Idaṁ kira te ca (Ka)	278

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[I]

(Imāya ca -pa- samannāgato) = Passa Ma 1 Cūḷahatthipadopame

(239) piṭṭhe.

14, 85

Issatthe = Issatte (Ka)

53

[Ī]

Īsakamponē = Īsakaponē (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

Īsakaphaṇe (Sī-Ṭṭha)

349

[U]

Ujum kataṁ = Ujum kataṁ hoti (Sī)

11

Udakaṇca pādānaṁ dhovanaṁ = Udakaṇca pādānaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

193

Udena = Uddena (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

164

Uddhaṁ = Uccaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ) Ubbhato (Ka)

223

Uddhaṁ saraṁ = Uddhaṁsarā (Sī, Ka) Uddhaṁparāmasanti (Syā, Kaṁ)

21

Upaṭṭhāpeti = Upaṭṭhapeti (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

41

Upaṭṭhāpema = Upaṭṭhapeti (Sī)

195

Upapajjavā = Upapajjaṁ vā (Sī, I) Upapajje vā (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)

257

Upaddavo = Upadduto (Sī, I)

157

Upanidhampi = Upanidhimpi (Sī, I)

204

Upamāpi = Upamāhipi (Sī)

203

Upamāyapidhekacce = Upamāyamidhekacce (Ka)

190

Upayāpetabbaṁ upayāpetuṁ = Upaṭṭhapetabbaṁ

upaṭṭhapetuṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

214

Upahaññati = Ūhaññati (Sī)

277

Upādinnaṁ = Upādiṇṇaṁ (I, Ka)

283

Upāyūpādānā = Upayūpādānā (Ka)

80

“Uppilaṁ = Ubbillaṁ (Sī, I) Ubbilaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ)

197

Ubbhidodako = Ubbhitodako (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)

135

Ummaṅgaṁ = Ummaggaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I) Umaṅgaṁ (Ka)

251

Urampi = Udarampi (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ)

224

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[U]

Urundaṃ = Ūrundaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Uruddhaṃ (Ka)	281
Ussuko = Ussukko (sabbattha)	170

[Ū]

Ūhananti = Ohananti (Syā, Kaṃ)	302
--------------------------------	-----

[E]

Ekodi hoti = Ekodī hoti (Sī)	
Ekodibhoti (Syā, Kaṃ)	131
Ekodiṃ karoti = Ekodīkaroti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	153
Ekaṃ rūpampi = Ekarūpampi (Sī)	153
Ete kho = Etete (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	273
Etaṃ = Evaṃ (Ka)	18
Ettha gedhā = Etagedhā (Sī, I)	172
Evamettha = Evammettha (?)	312
Evarūpiṃ = Evarūpaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	35
Evañca = Evaṃ (Sī, I)	27
Evañca vadehi = Evañca vadeti (Sī, I)	184
Evametaṃ = Evameva kho tvaṃ (Ka)	309
Evaṃanatīto”ti = Etaṃ anatītoti (Sī)	133
Evaṃdiṭṭhi = Evaṃdiṭṭhī (Sī, I) Evaṃdiṭṭhiko (Syā, Kaṃ)	72
Evaṃmāni = Evaṃmānī (Sī, I, Ka) Evaṃādi (Syā, Kaṃ)	43
Evaṃvādī = Evaṃvādīsu (Ka)	5
Evaṃvādī = Evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhī (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	178
Evaṃvādīpi = Evaṃvādīsūpi (Ka)	7
Evaṃ santametaṃ = Evaṃ santaṃ (Ṭṭha)	156
Evaṃ hoti = Etadahosi (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	210
Eso = Hesa (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	343
Eso cevetassa = Eso cetassa (Sī, I) Eso ceva	
tassa (Syā, Kaṃ) Esoyeva tassa (Ka)	273
Ehambho = Evaṃ bho (Sī, I)	56

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[O]

Ogāhitvā = Ogahetvā (Sī, I)	213
Odhistapatodo (ava + dhasu + ta = odhista iti-padavibhāgo.)	
= Obhistapatodo (Ka) Ubhantarapaṭodo (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	138
Ophuṭo = Ovuto (Sī) Ovuṭo (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	172

[Ka]

Kaccāno = Kaccāyano (Sī)	187
Kañci = Kiñci (Sī, I, Ka) (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	5, 109
Kathāya = Bhassāya (Sī) Bhāsāya (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	155
Kathine = Kaṭhine (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	167
Kamattānaṁ = Kathamattānaṁ (Saṁ 2. 85 piṭṭhe)	69
Kammayonī kammabandhū = Kammayoni kammabandhu (Sī)	244
Kāyagatāsati = Kāyagatā sati (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	131
Kāyagatāsatiṁ = Kāyagataṁ satiṁ (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	131
Kālaṅkato = Kālakato (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	32
Kiccamātappaṁ = Kiccaṁ ātappaṁ (Sī, Ka)	226
Kiñcanatasmiṁ = Kiñcanatasmi (?)	50
Kimilo = Kimbilo (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	193
Kimaṅgaṁ = Kimaṅga (Sī, I)	220
Kuṭhārīhi = Kudhārīhi (Ka)	204
Kudāssu = Kadāssu (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	261
Kumbhakārāvesane = Kumbhakāranivesane (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	281
Ke ca = Keci (Ka)	252
Ketabino = Keṭubhino (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	57
Kena naṁ = Na tena naṁ (Ka) Na naṁ (?)	202, 208
Kevalā paripūrā = Kevalaparipūrā (Sī, I)	208
Koṭṭhāsaya = Koṭṭhasaya (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	284
Koḷāpaṁ = Koḷāpaṁ ārakā thale nikkhattaṁ (Ka)	137

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kimvādī = Kimvādī kimdiṭṭhī (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	178
Kvacani = Kvacini (Syā, Kaṁ, Sī-Ṭṭha)	50

[Kha]

Khattiyamahāsālānaṁ = Khattiyamahāsālānaṁ vā (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	140
Khalitasiraṁ = Khalitaṁ siro (Sī) Khalitaṁ sirāṁ (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	218
Khārāpataccchikampi = Khārāpaṭicchakampi (Ka)	202
Khārodakā nadī = Khārodikā nadī (Sī)	223
Khile = Khīle (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	21
Kho = Nu kho (Sī, Ka)	173
Kho = Kho te (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	172
Kho = Kho tasmiṁ samaye (Sī, Ka)	199

[Ga]

Gajaṅgalāyaṁ = Kajaṅgalāyaṁ (Sī, I) Kajjaṅgalāyaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ)	347
Gaṇakamoggallāno = Gaṇakamoggalāno (Ka)	52
Gadhitāṁ = Gathitaṁ (Sī, I)	268
Garuṁ katvā = Garukatvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	61
Garuṁ karoṭha = Garukaroṭha (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	61
Gāḷhūpalepanena = Gāḷhapalepanena (Ka)	3
Gehasitā = Gehassitā (Ṭṭikā)	131
Gehasitāni = Gehassitāni (?)	260

[Ca]

Cakkhusmiṁ = Cakkhusmimpi (Syā, Kaṁ) Etadeva yuttaṁ aññanikāyesu tatheva diṭṭhattā.	326, 334
Catumahāpathe = Cātummahāpathe (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	133
Cātumahārājikā = Cātummahārājikā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	141
Cetovinīvaraṇasappāyā = Cetovicāraṇasappāyā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ) Cetovivaraṇasappāyā (I)	155

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Cha]

Chaḍḍeyya = Chaddeyya (?)	42
Chadhāturo = Chaddhāturo (Sī)	282
Chamāyaṃ = Chamāya (Sī, I)	203
Chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ = Chandarāgappaṭibandhaṃ (Ka)	236

[Ja]

Janetā = Janetti (Sī, I)	291
Jātarūpaṃ sudhantaṃ = Jātarūpaṃ dhantaṃ (Sī, I)	286
Jānanti = Pajānanti (Syā, Kaṃ) Sañjānanti (Ka)	122
Jānissati = Anussarissati jānissati (Ka)	160
Jīyanti = Jiyyanti (Ka)	206

[Ña]

Ñattena = Ñātena (Sī, Ka) Ñātattena (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	87
---	----

[Ta]

Tagarasikhī = Taggarasikhī (Ka)	113
Tagghime = Taggha me (Ka)	64
Tatra ca pana so = Tatra ca so (Sī, I)	64
Tatrupapattiyā = Tatrūpapattiyā (Syā, Kaṃ)	
Tatruppattiyā (Sī, I)	141
Tathāgatā, evaṃvādīnaṃ	
bhikkhave Tathāgatānaṃ = Tathāgato, evaṃvādīṃ bhikkhave	
Tathāgataṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	16
Tadamināpetam = Tadimināpetam (Syā, Kaṃ)	27
Tapodo = Tapodā (Sī)	231
Taritabbaṃ = Coditabbaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) Turitabbaṃ (?)	29
Tasmātiha Sāriputta = Vo Sāriputta evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ. (Sī, I)	347
Tassa kho = Tassa kho evaṃ (sabbattha)	35, 36
Tiṭṭhissāmi = Tiṭṭheyyāmi (Ka)	169
Tiṇasanthāraṃ = Tiṇasantharikaṃ (Sī) Tiṇasantharakam (Syā, Kaṃ)	281

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ta]

Tibbā = Tippā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	3
Tibbo = Tippo (I)	5
Tirokuṭṭaṁ = Tirokuḍḍaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	62
Tena ca viññāṇena kiṁ = Tena viññāṇena kiñca (Sī)	285
Taṁ sabbaṁ = Sabbaṁ (Ka)	148

[Tha]

Thinamiddhaṁ = Thīnamiddhaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	55
---	----

[Da]

Dahati = Ḍayhati (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	224
Diṭṭhipaḷāso = Diṭṭhipalāso (Sī, Ka)	30
Divasaṁsantatte = Divasasantatte (Sī)	350
Divarṁ = Divasaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	199
Disāvidisāvikkhittāni = Disāvidisāsu vikkhittāni (Sī, I)	134
Dukkhasamudayaṁ = Dukkhasamudayo (Syā, Kaṁ)	293, 294
Dukkhanirodhaṁ = Dukkhanirodho (Syā, Kaṁ)	294
Dundubhītipi = Dudrabhītipi (Ka)	112
Desessaṇṇi = Deseyyanti (I, Ka)	40
Dvāyaṁ = Dvayaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I) Ṭikā oloketabbā.	117
Dvedhikajātā = Dveḷhakajātā (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	32

[Dha]

Dhanaṇa dhanakaraṇīyaṁ = Dhanena karaṇīyaṁ (Ka)	213
Dhammadesanā ca = Dhammadesanāva (Syā, Kaṁ)	275
Dhammā ekantakusalā kusalāyātikā = Dhammā ekanta kusalāyātikā (sabbattha)	156
Dhammiṁ kathanti = Dhammikathanti (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	314
Dhātā = Dhatā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	62
Dhātuvibhaṅgassa = Chadhātuvibhaṅgassa (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	282
Dhāropanti = Harosanti (Syā, Kaṁ)	278

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Na]

Na apasādeyya = Nāpasādeyya (Sī)	273
Na khīṇaṃ = Nātikhīṇaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	273
Nagaravindeyyakā = Nagaravindeyyā (Ka)	339
Na cevuttāsavā = Na ca uttāsavā (Sī)	271
Na taṃ dānaṃ vipulapphalanti brūmi = Sā dakkhiṇā nevubhato visujjhati (Sī, I)	300
Nandī = Nandi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	82, 293
Navo bhikkhu = Navakena bhikkhunā (Ka)	250
Nāṭaputto = Nāthaputto (Sī, I)	5, 32
Nātikāḷikā = Nātikāḷī (Sī, I)	213
Nāssa = Na nesaṃ (?)	136
Nikkhaṃ = Nekkhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	143
Nijjīsanatā = Nijjigimsanatā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	119
Ninnītakasāvaṃ = Nihatakasāvaṃ (Ka)	286
Nibbinnarūpā = Nibbindarūpā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	32
Nirayapālā = Nirayapālā punappunaṃ (Ka)	205
Nivuto = Nivuṭṭo (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	172
Nīhaṭaṃ = Nihataṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	286
Nīhatānaṃ = Nīharantānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	187
Nekkhammasitāni = Nekkhammassitāni (Tīkā)	260
Nevasaññānāsaññanti = Nevasaññānāsaññāti (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	20
No cetaṃ = No cetaṃ (Saṃ 2. 25 piṭṭhe)	201
Nhānīyacuṇṇāni = Nahānīyacuṇṇāni (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	135
Nhāpako = Nahāpako (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	135
Nhāru = Nahāru (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	132

[Pa]

Pañcakaṅgo bhante thapati = Pañcakaṅgo thapati (Sī, I)	184
Pañcattayasutta = Pañcāyatanasutta (Ka)	18

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Paccapādi = Saccavādī dhammavādī (Ka)	314
Paccekasambuddhe = Paccekabuddhe (Sī, I)	297
Paccekasambuddho = Paccekabuddho (Ka-Sī, I)	113
Paññāpenti = Paññāpenti (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	18
Paññavanto = Paññāvanto (Sī, I)	243
Paṭikūle = Paṭikkūle (sabbattha)	351
Paṭipādeyyāthāti = Paṭidhāveyyāthāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	60
Paṭibhāyeyyūṁ = Paṭibhāseyyūṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	172
Paṭibhāyissanti = Paṭibhāsissanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	172
Paṭivinītā = Paṭicca vinītā (Sī, I) Paṭipucchāmi vinītā (Syā, Kaṁ)	
Paṭipucchā vinītā (?)	69
Paṭṭikāya = Pavaṭṭikāya (Sī, Syā)	286
Paṭivedesi = Paṭipādesi (Sī, I) Paṭidesesi (Syā, Kaṁ)	314
Paṭhame jhāne = Paṭhamajjhāne (Ka-Sī, I, Ka)	75
Patameyya (pa + tama + eyya iti padavibhāgo) = Matameyya (bahūsu)	197
Padumapālāse = Paduminipatte (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	349
Padhānaṁ, na tībā tasmimsamaye ...	
vedanā vediyetha = Padhānaṁ, tiṭṭheyyeva tasmim samaye ...	
vedanā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	6
Panekesaṁ = Panetesāṁ (Syā, Kaṁ)	18
Parāmāsā = Parāmassa (Sī, I)	253, 278
Parimasati = Parāmasati (Ka)	62
Parisāgato = Parisaggato (bahūsu)	95
Paraṁmaraṇā = Maraṇāti (Ka)	19
Palālapīṭhakampi = Palālapīṭhakampi (I)	202
Pavayha pavayha Ānanda vakkhāmi = Pavayha pavayha (Sī, I)	
Paggayha paggayha Ānanda vakkhāmi (Ka)	159
Pavicayati = Pavicarati (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	127
Pāṇabhūtesu = Sabbapāṇabhūtesu (Sī, Ka)	244
Pāpakammaṁ = Pāpaṁ kammaṁ (Sī, I)	218
Pāhaṁ = Pahaṁ (sabbattha)	93

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Pidhīyati = Pithīyati (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	222
Pisinārāyaṁ = Kusinārāyaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	26
Pisīlavanti = Pisīlanti (Sī, I) Sipilanti (Syā, Kaṁ)	278
Putṭho = Aputṭho (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	37
Putoḷi = Mūtoḷi (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	132
Puna caparāhaṁ = Puna ca panāhaṁ (Sī, I, Ka)	5
Pubbajiraṁ = Pabbajitaṅghitaṁ (Ka) Upavajjitaṁ (Ka) Pubbavijjanaṁ, pubbavijjanaṁ, pubbaviciraṁ (Saṁyuttake)	310
Pubbāpayamāno = Sukkhāpayamāno (Ka)	232
Puḷavā = Paṭaṅgā (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	206
Pokkharāṇī = Pokkharinī (Sī)	138
Ponobbhavikā = Ponobhavikā (Sī, I)	157, 293

[Ba]

Bavhābādhā = Bahvābādhā (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	243
Bavhābādho = Bahvābādho (Ka)	208
Bahūpakārā = Bahukārā (Syā, Kaṁ)	296
Bākulo = Bakkulo (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	165
Bāhulikā = Bāhullikā (Syā, Kaṁ)	57
Byantī hoti = Byanti hoti (I, Ka)	204
Byattena = Byattatarena (Sī, I, Ka)	37
Brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṁ -pa- gahapatimahāsālānaṁ = Brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṁ vā gahapati- mahāsālānaṁ vā (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	141

[Bha]

Bhatte = Vante (Ka-Sī) Bhutte (Ka-Sī, I)	43
Bhattaṁ = Vantaṁ (Sī)	43
Bhaddakā = Bhadrakā (Ka)	312

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Bha]

Bhavanti = Ahesuṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	211
Bhāvemī”ti = Bhāvesinti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	201
Bhāsate ca tapate ca = Bhāsati ca tapati ca (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	143
Bhāsita-parikkantaṃ = Bhāsita-parikantaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	36
Bheripaṇavavaṃsasaṅkha- ḍiṇḍimaninnādasaddānaṃ = Bheripaṇavasāṅkha- tiṇavaninnādasaddānaṃ (I)	174

[Ma]

Majjhanhika = Majjhantika (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) Majjhantikaṃ (I)	204
Maggaṅgaṃ = Maggaṅgā (Sī, I)	117
Maññatha = Maññetha (I)	235
Matthena = Manthena (Sī) Mattena (Ka)	181
Manussarāhasseyyakaṃ = Manussarāhaseyyakaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	64
Mamaṅca khvāyaṃ = Maṃ tvāyaṃ (Sī) Mamaṃ khvāyaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ) Maṃ khvāyaṃ (I)	282
Mayampi hi = Mayaṃ hi (?)	341
Mayhaṃ vihesā = Mayhaṅca vihesā bhavissati -pa- upaghāto (Ka)	30
Mahāpajāpati = Mahāpajāpatī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	295
Mahāmoggallānena = Mahāmoggalānena (Ka)	122
Mārassesa = Mārasseva (Ka)	48
Micchā tesāṃ ṇāṇaṃ”ti = Micchā te sañjānanti (Ka)	253
Micchādiṭṭhi = Micchādiṭṭhī (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	34
Mīyanti = Miyyanti (Ka)	206
Mucchaṃ nikāmayati = Mucchati kāmayati (Sī, I)	157
Muddhani = Muddhānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	302
Muddhānaṃ = Buddhānaṃ (Ka)	178
Muni = Munīti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	226
Maṃ cepi = Sace mampi (Ka)	202

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Yathā yathā = Yathā yathāssa (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	265
Yadidaṁ assāsapassāsā = Yadidaṁ assāsapassāsāsaṁ Saṁ 3. 281 piṭṭhe.	126
Yadidaṁ parassa = Yadidaṁ mayhañca vihesā bhavissati	
parassa ca (Ka)	29
Yadi pana = Yadi nūna (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	207
Yamidaṁ = Yampidaṁ (Sī, Ka)	325
Yā pacchimikā bhikkhunī, sā = Yā pacchimā bhikkhunī, sā	
(Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I) Yā pacchimikā, tā	
bhikkhuniyo (Ka)	324
Yuganandhā = Yuganaddhā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ)	337
Ye ca kho = Santi ca kho (Syā, Kaṁ) Santi ca (Ka)	33
Ye dhammā = Ye te dhammā (Sī)	78
Yena yeneva = Yena yena ca (Ka)	84
Ye vo = Ye te (Ka)	27
Yoggācariyānaṁ = Yogācariyānaṁ (Ka)	259
Yotathābhūtassa = Yathābhūtassa (Sī, I)	337
Yo = Yaṁ (Nettipāli)	226
Yaṁ kho = Yañca (Syā, Kaṁ)	68
Yaṁ maṁ = Yaṁ me (Sī, Ka, I)	313

[Ra]

Ratanena = Tena ratanena (Sī)	215
Rattindivaṁ = Rattidivaṁ (Ka)	199
Rathikāya = Rathiyāya (bahūsu)	202

[La]

Laddhaṁ = Laddhā (Sī, I)	300
Lomasakaṅgiyo = Lomasakakaṅgiyo (Tīkā)	240

[Va]

Vacīsaṁhāro = Vacīsaṁkhāro (Sī, I)	30
Vaṭṭakā = Vadhakā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	196

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Va]

Vaṇasāropī”ti (vaṇa + saṃ + popī = Vaṇasāropī iti padavibhāgo) = Vaṇassāropīti (Ka)	44
Vandāhi = Vandāhi, evañca vadehi (Sī, I)	184
Vandāhi = Vandāhi, evañca vadehi (sabbattha)	301
Vadhoyeva kho = Vadhoyeveko (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	32
Vameyya = Sandhameyya (Ka)	350
Vassabhaññā = Vayabhiññā (Ka)	121
Vassaṃvutṭho = Vassaṃvuttho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	32
Vicāritā = Byāpāritā (Sī, I)	167
Vittanti = Piṭṭhanti (Syā, Kaṃ)	278
Vinibandham = Vinibaddham (Sī, I)	268
Vipariṇānavirāganīrodham = Vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nīrodham (Ka)	260
Vibbhantā gāvī = Bhantaḡāvī (Sī, I) Gāvī (Syā, Kaṃ)	290
Vibhajitvā = Paṭivibhajitvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	133
Virāgunaṃ = Virāgaṃ (Sī, I) Virāgutaṃ (Ṭīkā)	80
Vilimaṃsaṃ = Vilimaṃ (Sī, I, Ka)	318
Visado = Visuddho (Syā)	164
Visesaṃ jānanti = Pajānanti (Syā, Kaṃ) Sañjānanti (Ka)	122
Viharatha = Vihara (Sī, I)	281
Viharemu āvesane = Viharāmāvesane (Sī, I) Viharāma nivesane (Syā, Kaṃ) Viharemu nivesane (Ka)	281
Vihārā = Vihāro (Sī, I)	140
Vuḍḍhataṃ bhikkhuṃ = Vuḍḍhataro bhikkhu (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	36
Vihesesi = Viheṭhesi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) Viheseti (Ka)	290
Vedhanahetu = Vedanāhetu (Sī, I, Ka)	3
Venakulaṃ = Veṇakulaṃ (Sī, I)	207
Veyyākaraṇaṃ tassa hetu = Veyyākaraṇassa hetu (Ka)	157
Vo = Te (Ka)	151

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sakiñcikkahetu = Kiñcakkahetu (Sī)	95
Sakideva = Sakimdeva (Ka)	124
Saṅkhavaṇṇapaṭibhāgāni = Saṅkhavaṇṇūpanibhāni (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	134
Saṅkhārūpapattiṃ = Saṅkhārūpapattiṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)	
Saṅkhārūppattiṃ (Sī, I)	140
Sace pana = Kim pana (Ka)	251
Sace pana vo = Sace te (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	341
Sajoti = Sañjoti (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	205
Satova = Sato (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	125
Sadvārā = Sandhidvārā (Ka)	216
Sabbadukkhāṃ = Sabbadukkhā (Ka)	225
Sabbacetasā = Sabbam cetaso (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	
Sabbam cetasā (Ka)	242
Sabbeheva bhante = Nandakassa bhante (Sī, I)	315
Sambodhisukhaṃ = Sambodhasukhaṃ (Sī, I) Sambodhasukhaṃ	
cittekaggatāsukhaṃ (Ka)	152
(Sabbam rūpaṃ) = () Natthi (Sī, I)	49
Sabyābajjhaṃ = Sabyāpajjhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	100
Sabrahmacārīnaṃ cīvarakamme vicāritā = Sabrahmacārī cīvarakamme	
byāpāritā (Sī, I)	167
Sabhāgato = Sabhaggato (bahūsu)	95
Sammaggatā = Samaggatā (Ka)	72
Samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā = Samaṇabrāhmaṇā (Sī, I)	21
Samaṇo = Samāno (Sī, Ka)	30
Samanupassāmā”ti = Passāmāti (Sī)	86
Samādapanāyā”ti = Samādāpanāyāti (?)	172
Samādinna = Samādiṇṇena (I, Ka)	244
Samiñjite = Sammiñjite (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	14
Samūhatāti = Susamūhatāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	82
Sarapattappahārānaṃ = Parasatthappahārānaṃ (Sī)	
Parasattuppahārānaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	174

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sasakkam = Sampattam (Ka)	277
Sasneham = Sasneham ārakā udakā thale nikkhattam (Ka)	137
Sahassilokadhātum = Sahassim lokadhātum (Sī)	142
Sā = Sāyam (Ka)	261
Sāciyogā = Sāviyogā (Syā, Kam, Ka) Ettha sācisaddo kuṭilapariyāyo.	13
Sātham sabyañjanam = Sāthā sabyañjanā (Sī, Syā, Kam)	62
Sāyam nhānīyapiṇḍi = Sāssa nahānīyapiṇḍi (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	135
Sāsanam = Vacanam (Sī)	310
Sāssa = Sāyam (Ka)	117
Siyamsu = Siyum (Sī, Syā, Kam) Saddanīti oloketabbā.	27
Sivathikāya = Sīvathikāya (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	133
Sīlavanto = Sīlavantā (Sī)	299
Sukatadukkaṭānam = Sukkaṭadukkaṭānam (Sī, I)	72
Suññatāvihārena bahulam = Etarahi bahulam (Sī, I)	343
Suddhāsāre = Suddhasāre (Syā, Kam, I)	123
Suvacataram = Subbacataram (Ka)	27
Sam 1. 322; Sam 2. 417 piṭṭhe.	286
Suveḷuvane = Veḷuvane (Syā, Kam) Mukheluvane (Sī, I)	347
Sekkhā = Sekhā (sabbattha)	55
Seyyathidam = Seyyathīdam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	15
So tassa = Tam tassa (Ka) Tassa (Sī, I)	224
So kāyadukkhampi = Kāyikadukkhampi (Syā, Kam)	
Kāyikam dukkhampi (Ka)	335
So yassa hi khvāssa = Yassa kho panassa (Sī) Yassa khvāssa (I)	9
Soḷasaṅgulakaṇḍakam = Soḷasaṅgulakaṇḍakam (Sī)	223
Samghaṭṭā samodhānā = Samghaṭṭanasamodhānā Sam 1. 322; Sam 2. 417 piṭṭhe.	286
Samghaṭṭā = Samphassa (Sī, I) Saṅghaṭṭā (Syā, Kam)	286
(Samvarissāmīti.) = () Vinaye natthi.	36
Samvijjanteva te = Samvijjante te ca (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	202

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Svāgataṃ te mahārāja = Svāgataṃ mahārāja (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	211
Svāssa = So (Sī, I) Svāyaṃ (Ka)	33
Svāssa = Sossa (Sī, I) Svāyaṃ (Ka)	33
Svāssa = Svāyaṃ (Ka)	117

[Ha]

Hāsapañño = Hāsupañño (Sī, I)	75
Honti = Posanti (Ka)	310

Majjhimanikāye Uparipannāsapāliyaṃ

Gāthāsūci

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Akkocchi maṃ avadhi maṃ 192

Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ 226, 228,

229, 230, 231,

233, 234, 239,

240, 242, 243

Aṭṭhicchinnā pāṇaharā 192

Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya 226, 227,

(La) 240, 242

Anāthapiṇḍiko channo 352

Anupādasodhanaporisa-

ddhammo 146

Ariṭṭho Upariṭṭho Tagarasikhī 114

[I]

Idaṃ hi taṃ Jetavanaṃ 306

[U]

Upādāne bhayaṃ disvā 225

[E]

Ekassa caritaṃ seyyo 193

Eko care mātaṅgaraññeva 193

Ete ca aññe ca mahānubhāvā 115

Evam viharim ātāpim 226,

228, (La) 242, 243

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca 306

Kālūpakālā Vijito 115

Ketumbharāgo ca Mātaṅgo 115

[Ca]

Catukkaṇṇo catudvāro 205, 222

Candake vimale parisuddhe 146

Coditā devadūtehi 225

[Ja]

Jeto Jayanto Padumo 115

[Ta]

Tassa ayomayā bhūmi 205, 222

Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso 306

Te khemappattā sukhino 225

[Da]

Dvidhāva suññatā hoti 225

Durannayo Saṃgho athopi 115

Devadahaṃ pañcattayaṃ 74

Devadahonupado ca 352

Dve jālino munino 114

[Na]

Na hi verena verāni 192

No ce labhetha nipakaṃ 193

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā	Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Pa]		[Ya]	
Paccuppannañca yo		Ye ca kho devadūtehi	225
dhammaṃ	226, 228, (La)	Ye sattasārā anīghā	114
	242, 243	Yo dussīlo dussīlesu	300
Parimuṭṭhā paṇḍitābhāsā	192	Yo dussīlo sīlavantesu	300
Pare ca na vijānanti	192	Yo sīlavā sīlavantesu	300
Puthusaddo samajano	192	Yo sīlavā dussīlesu	300
		Yo vītarāgo vītarāgesu	300
[Ba]		[Sa]	
Buddho ahu Maṅgalo		Sace labhetha nipakaṃ	192
vītarāgo	115	Satthā Pavattā Sarabhaṅgo	115
Bodhi Mahānāmo athopi	115	Sāriputtova paññāya	306
		Sumbho Subho Matulo	114
[Bha]		[Ha]	
Bhaddekānandakaccāna	300	Hīṅgū ca Hīngo ca	114